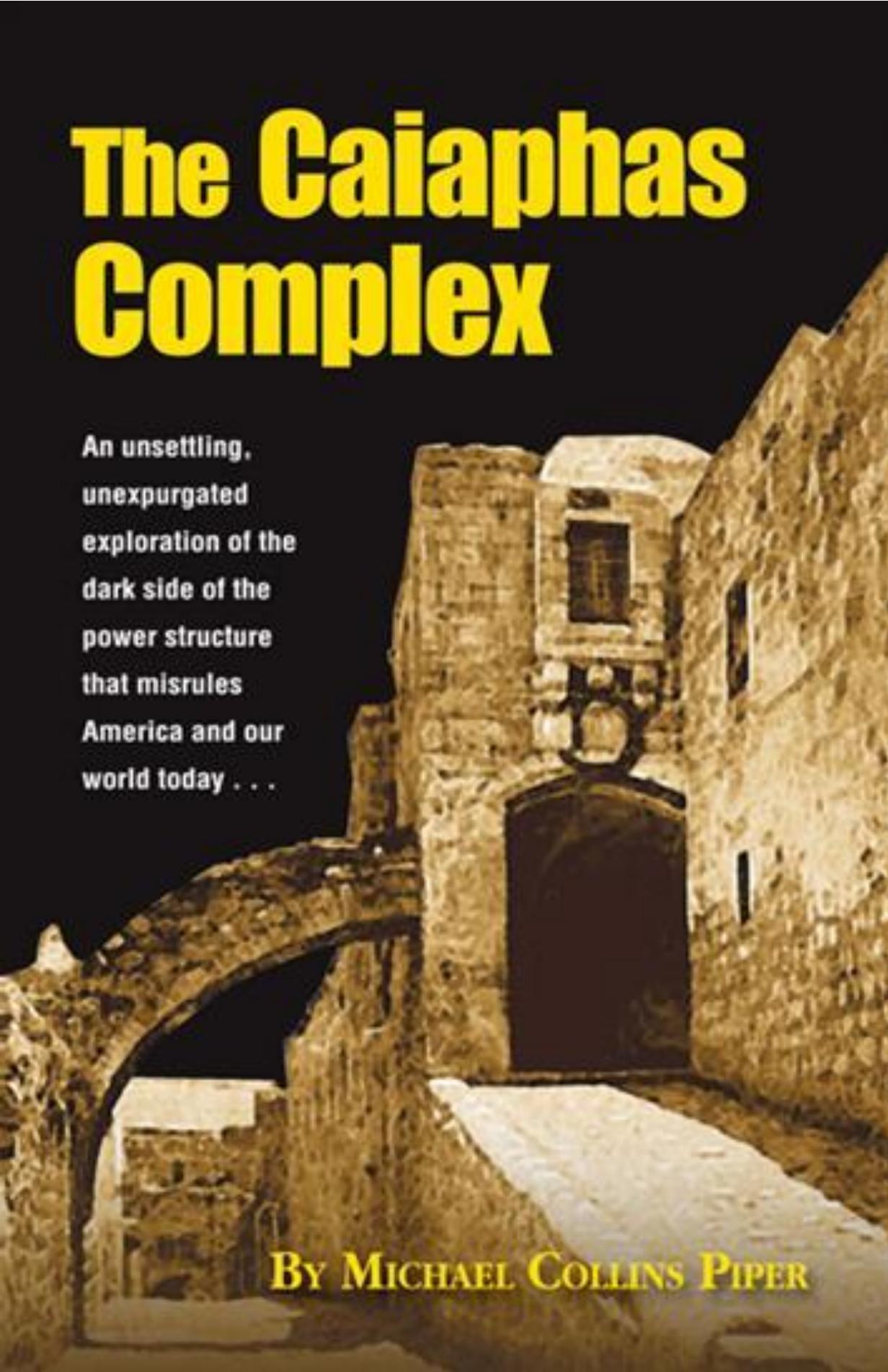


# The Caiaphas Complex

The background of the cover is a photograph of ancient stone ruins. The central focus is a large, dark, arched gateway. Above the gateway is a smaller, square window with a decorative frame. To the left, another archway is visible, leading to a lower level of the structure. The stone is weathered and textured, and the overall scene is lit from the side, creating strong shadows and highlights.

An unsettling,  
unexpurgated  
exploration of the  
dark side of the  
power structure  
that misrules  
America and our  
world today . . .

BY MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER

*The Caiaphas Complex* © 2012 by Michael Collins Piper

First U.S. Printing: May 2012

Available from: *American Free Press*  
645 Pennsylvania Avenue, SE, Suite 100  
Washington, D.C. 20003  
1-888-699-6397  
www.americanfreepress.net

Order extra copies of this book at \$28 per copy.

To contact the author:

Michael Collins Piper  
PO Box 15728  
Washington, DC 20003  
Email: michaelcollinspiper@yahoo.com  
Tel: (202) 544-5977  
See his websites at michaelcollinspiper.com and  
michaelcollinspiper.wordpress.com  
Hear his broadcast at michaelcollinspiper.podbean.com  
and at republicbroadcasting.org

To thank everyone who has lent a hand, providing friendship and support and prayers—not to mention important information and insights that I've used in my work—can get repetitive. So here I say "thanks again" to all of you who have done so. But special thanks are once again due Willis & Elisabeth Carto for their continuing support that has made my writing career possible and to Paul Angel whose pivotal graphic talent brings my books into being. I must also mention Mark Glenn and his family—I feel like a member of that family—and my friend Matthias Chang in Malaysia whose wise counsel is much valued. I could go on and on mentioning so many other special people but they know who they are, so I won't burden the reader any further.

About the cover . . . Shown is a view of the Palace of Caiaphas in Jerusalem, the remnant of that historic site where Jesus was brought before the high priest Caiaphas who ultimately condemned Christ to death. This structure is very much a "complex" in the architectural sense of the term, but as we explore in the pages of this volume, the concept of a Caiaphas Complex means much more than that. And it is the Caiaphas Complex that the author—and so many other good people here and around the world—have been challenging on a direct basis for so long. To vanquish the Caiaphas Complex, at long last, may ensure the survival of mankind.

# The Caiaphas Complex

By MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER

SEWARD SQUARE  
Washington, DC



**MORE VOICES LIKE THIS ONE ARE NEEDED . . .** Professor Ray Goodwin, a stalwart Texan, is shown above speaking in Irvine, California before the controversial “No More Wars for Israel” conference that agents of the Caiaphas Complex tried to sabotage. Goodwin—who drove a school bus to work his way through college—upset the thought police during his days as a history professor by daring to think freely. Michael Collins Piper comments about Goodwin: “Although, of course, I’m a bit biased, inasmuch as Ray first came to my personal attention when, during his history courses, he dared to endorse my book, *Final Judgment*, alleging Israeli involvement in the JFK assassination, the fact is that Ray is precisely the type of very real grass-roots citizen activist America needs more of. He isn’t afraid to be politically incorrect on any topic and he’s a charming and articulate voice who states his views effectively and with passion.” Piper says Goodwin is one of many such people (both here and abroad) that he’s been honored to meet and know over the years, but that Goodwin, in particular, stands out. “Ray is an intellectual of the first order, a dynamic speaker, and one Hell of a writer who also happens to be a talented singer,” says Piper, “But he’s also a down-to-earth ‘regular’ guy. And that’s what makes Ray so dangerous to the Caiaphas Complex. The power elite know all too well that there are a lot of people all over the world who are starting to stand up and speak out or otherwise listen to and agree with guys like Ray.” And it is to Ray Goodwin and those good people that this book is dedicated. May their ranks continue to grow.

## A DEDICATION BY WAY OF A FOREWORD . . .

### To All of Those Good Folks Who’ve Shared My Frustration at Trying to Convey the Unpleasant Truths About Our World Today

If you are actually planning to read this book, it’s *certain* that you know precisely what I mean.

On the other hand, if you just happened to stumble across this book at your local library book sale—one of those sales where the library discards old books and those that have been donated (but which the library doesn’t want to put on its shelves, books like mine, that is)—then you’ll probably have no understanding of what I’m talking about.

But if you’re one of the latter folks, then, by all means, you *need* to read this book, *even more so*.

I suppose this dedication—by way of a foreword—says it all.

One of the biggest stumbling blocks for those good Americans (and people from all over the planet) who have sought to lay bare the facts about the New World Order and its accompanying intrigues has always been the frustration at finding out—all too quickly—that when we have dared to speak out and blow the whistle and cry for our friends and family to listen to what we have to say, we have (invariably) been met with frowns, glassy stares, open mouths, and—on occasion (but maybe too often)—angry denunciations.

Ultimately, of course, we are met with howls of denial, accusations of “promulgating conspiracy theories,” and downright hostility. Sometimes threats. More than a few have lost their jobs, seen their marriages dissolve, had long-standing friendships come to an end—and, yes, even faced persecution and outright prosecution in the courts.

It is not easy being someone who really knows what the Hell is going on in this country and in our world today, especially if you are someone who has some desire (for reasons known, probably, only to God) to tell others what you know (or, at least, what you think you know) about all of these difficult subjects.

I have been fortunate, these last thirty years or more, by having had weekly forums in such newspapers as *The Spotlight* and now *American Free Press*, and regularly on Internet radio (even, including, for five years a nightly broadcast) through which I’ve been able to speak out. And I’ve loved every minute—no, every moment—of it.

During the past decade, in addition, I’ve had the great honor of having traveled to the far reaches of the globe, to some remarkable places that most Americans have never visited—from Russia to Malaysia to Iran to Japan and to Abu Dhabi—and spoken before diverse audiences, rang-

ing from some of the wealthiest and most powerful people on the planet to “just folks” from all walks of life. It has been interesting, to say the very least, and I’ve learned a lot.

Most of you reading this, alas, have not had such opportunities. But don’t despair. You’ve written letters to the editors of local newspapers and called radio and television talk shows, distributed books, videos and other literature, and—whether you realize it or not—you *have* had an impact, even if you haven’t had the national (and international) audiences that I’ve been able to reach.

The truth is, as I have always said, every person counts. Every person has his particular abilities and talents. Every person has his own unique audience—whether friends and neighbors or the readers of the local newspapers or people who view the home-made videos that you’ve produced. And that is exactly what it takes to get the all-important word out. It is a *cooperative* effort. It’s *not* a matter of competition. And we are having an impact, even if it doesn’t always seem so.

Ray Goodwin of Texas, whose visage accompanies this dedication, is one such individual who has risked much by speaking out and he is he is one individual whom I admire immensely. So I’ve singled him out in these pages. But there are—thank God—others out there like Ray and they are too numerous to mention. But Ray is definitely one of those people whose important individual efforts really count a lot.

To my readers I must say this: I’ve always appreciated—and learned from—your supportive calls and letters, your constructive criticism, your questions, all of the input and guidance you’ve provided me.

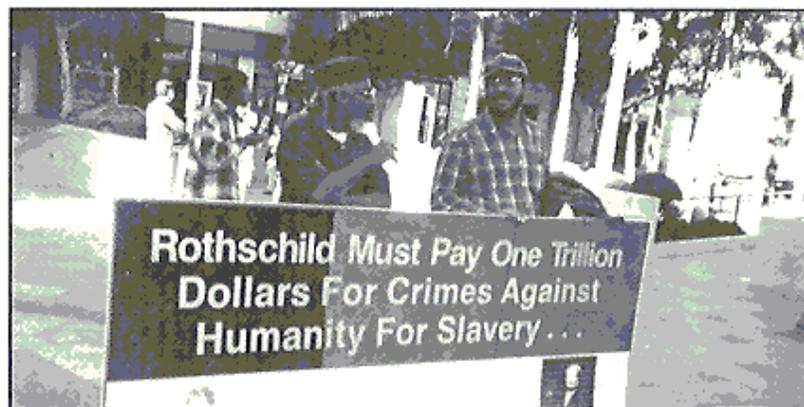
This particular book is an assembly of some of my own individual efforts to communicate my—our—views outside the regular venues with which I am most publicly associated. Here you’ll find a variety of material, ranging from commentary and news articles and letters to the editor, along with a number of historical essays (both previously published and never-before-published) as well as an array of private letters and missives sent to friends and associates over the last 30 years.

It is my hope that the readers of this particular volume will not only learn some new things but, more importantly, that you’ll be able to find a few nuggets—dare I call them “gems”?—that you can pick up and use for your own purposes. As I said, it is a cooperative effort, so . . . Go to it. Use these missiles as part of your own ammunition.

And Good Luck and God Bless.

—MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER

# The Caiaphas Complex



Black Americans in Los Angeles dare to pinpoint the moving force behind slavery (top) in a photograph taken by their friend, the famed Hollywood screenwriter, Bill Norton (center right with another friend), a no-holds-barred dissident who honored his pen pal, Michael Collins Piper, by endorsing Piper's book, *Final Judgment*, which documents the central role of Israel (and Rothschild dynasty operatives) in the assassination of John F. Kennedy.



Black Americans in Washington, DC—led by Dr. Robert L. Brock (center), founder of the Self Determination Committee and a veteran of World War II—picket outside the U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum in Washington, DC, a task Brock energetically carried out regularly for several years, much to the dismay of The Caiaphas Complex. Brock, incidentally, also happens to be the author of the introduction to Michael Collins Piper's aforementioned book, *Final Judgment*.

**INTRODUCTION**

Confronting the Caiaphas Complex..... 15

**Missile One**

Exposing Jewish Zionist Domination of the Major Media.....21

**Missile Two**

The Truth About Columbine  
Some Unpleasant, Little-Known Details About the Tragedy.....23

**Missile Three**

The Attack on the *Liberty*, the Lavon Affair  
and the Massacre of the U.S. Marines in Beirut.....25

**Missile Four**

Defending Pope John Paul II From Attacks by the Jews.....27

**Missile Five**

The Jews, the Swiss, the Nazis  
and the Beleaguered Palestinians.....28

**Missile Six**

To a Small-Town Politician:  
"You'll Never Dare Talk About the Jews".....30

**Missile Seven**

The Jewish War Against Freedom of Speech in America.....31

**Missile Eight**

Standing Up for General Colin Powell  
When the Jews Called for "Limiting" His Influence.....34

**Missile Nine**

Standing With President George W. Bush  
Against the Pressure of the Jewish Lobby.....35

**Missile Ten**

Challenging the Self-Styled Intellectuals  
of the Academic and Policy-Making Elite.....38

**Missile Eleven**

The Elites Want the U.S. to Fight a War for Israel  
And Expect the Common Folks to Fight that War.....40

**Missile Twelve**

Exposing Israel's War Against Christian Missionaries.....41

<b>Missile Thirteen</b>	
The Reprehensible Jewish Bigot Named Joe Lieberman.....	42
<b>Missile Fourteen</b>	
Why Must the Goyim Pay for Israel's Misdeeds?.....	45
<b>Missile Fifteen</b>	
Trying a New Literary Way to Alert People to Jewish Lobby Intrigues.....	47
<b>Missile Sixteen</b>	
Jimmy Carter Vowed: "I'm going to f--k the Jews".....	48
<b>Missile Seventeen</b>	
A Perfect Example of Jewish Media Manipulation.....	53
<b>Missile Eighteen</b>	
The Jewish Money Mob Destroys Two African-American Democrats.....	54
<b>Missile Nineteen</b>	
Hard Truths for a Small-Town Liberal: A Candid Letter to a Favorite Former Teacher.....	56
<b>Missile Twenty</b>	
That Old Saw About The Protocols.....	59
<b>Missile Twenty-One</b>	
The Major American Jewish Political Figure the Jewish-Controlled Media Prefers to Forget.....	63
<b>Missile Twenty-Two</b>	
For the Sake of the Children: Let's Debate the Facts & the Myths About the Holocaust.....	70
<b>Missile Twenty-Three</b>	
What a Hoot! An Irreverent Review of "Holocaust": Television's First Great Mini-Series.....	75
<b>Missile Twenty-Four</b>	
Responding to a Jewish Agitator Who Accused Me of Being an "Anti-Semitic Outsider".....	80
<b>Missile Twenty-Five</b>	
The General, the Preacher and the Anti-Semite Responding to Dispensationalist Ravings.....	82

<b>Missile Twenty-Six</b>	
Vindicated—I Get the Last Laugh on the Preacher: The Jews Attack General Ronald Fogleman.....	102
<b>Missile Twenty-Seven</b>	
Blessed or Damned? The United States and Israel.....	103
<b>Missile Twenty-Eight</b>	
Can't Israel Take a Pay Cut to Help Her Dearest Friend?.....	105
<b>Missile Twenty-Nine</b>	
A Letter to a Bible-Believing Christian (Or Someone, At Least, Who Thinks She Is).....	106
<b>Missile Thirty</b>	
The Attempted Corruption of Good, Decent Educators By the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith.....	110
<b>Missile Thirty-One</b>	
Educating an Educator About Some Historical Facts Ignored by the Holocaust Industry.....	111
<b>Missile Thirty-Two</b>	
Exposing Corruption in the Holocaust Industry.....	115
<b>Missile Thirty-Three</b>	
Challenging Holocaust "Education" Head-On.....	117
<b>Missile Thirty-Four</b>	
The Big Secret About the Tragic Murders at Dartmouth.....	130
<b>Missile Thirty-Five</b>	
Exposing the "Tolerance" Gang: The Southern Poverty Law Center.....	131
<b>Missile Thirty-Six</b>	
Who Are "The Atheists"?.....	133
<b>Missile Thirty-Seven</b>	
A Classic Case Study of the Manipulation of "Patriots" By the New World Order Elite.....	134
<b>Missile Thirty-Eight</b>	
"Votescam: The Jewish Media Masters Count the Vote.....	138
<b>Missile Thirty-Nine</b>	
How You Can Combat the ADL in Your Community.....	139

<b>Missile Forty</b> Combatting ADL Efforts to Censor the Internet in Public Schools and Libraries Across America.....	141
<b>Missile Forty-One</b> Al Capone—Big Name Front Man for the Jewish Mob.....	143
<b>Missile Forty-Two</b> Even “Respectable” People Have Concerns About Zionist Power in America.....	151
<b>Missile Forty-Three</b> More Public Support (in High Places) For My Efforts to Expose Israeli Intrigue.....	152
<b>Missile Forty-Four</b> Refuting Jewish Lies About the America First Committee.....	155
<b>Missile Forty-Five</b> Charles A. Lindbergh: America First, Last and Always.....	157
<b>Missile Forty-Six</b> Everybody But the Jews Opposed War With Iraq.....	167
<b>Missile Forty-Seven</b> Driving Home the Critical Point: The Military Opposed the Invasion of Iraq.....	168
<b>Missile Forty-Eight</b> “They” Finally Got What They Wanted: The “American” War Against Iraq.....	170
<b>Missile Forty-Nine</b> Mission Accomplished—NOT! Bring the Troops Home NOW.....	173
<b>Missile Fifty</b> Another No-Win War for Which the Warmongers MUST Ultimately Pay the Price.....	175
<b>Missile Fifty-One</b> Sorry, Friends: No More Mr. Nice Guy Speaking Directly About a Difficult Subject.....	176
<b>Missile Fifty-Two</b> Remembering Joseph P. Kennedy Another of the Great “Anti-Semites”.....	177

<b>Missile Fifty-Three</b> The Rothschild Dynasty’s “Royal” Front Woman: Queen Elizabeth of England and the Windsor Family.....	189
<b>Missile Fifty-Four</b> A Final Solution of the International Terrorist Problem.....	193
<b>Missile Fifty-Five</b> The Vatican Blasts the Jewish Lobby.....	196
<b>Missile Fifty-Six</b> Woodrow Wilson: Destroyer of the American Republic.....	199
<b>Missile Fifty-Seven</b> Who Wants War With Iran (and Everybody Else?).....	213
<b>Missile Fifty-Eight</b> The Other Side of the Coin: A Response to Quentin Tarantino’s <i>Inglorious Basterds</i> .....	215
<b>Missile Fifty-Nine</b> The Modern-Day Pharisees Have Looted America.....	220
<b>Missile Sixty</b> The Dangers of Zionism, Imperialism and Nuclear Madness.....	221
<b>HARDLY THE LAST WORD . . .</b> Reflecting on Thirty Years of Speaking Out Its a Dirty Job But Someone Has to Do It.....	235
<b>More From Michael Collins Piper . . .</b>	237

### *Here's what the New World Order really is . . .*

To understand the concept of what is commonly referred to as "The New World Order"—the idea of a "one world" or "global" government—we must acknowledge these critical factors:

- THAT the origins of this grand scheme, the New World Order, do (beyond any question) lie in the ancient teachings of the Jewish Talmud;
- THAT, ultimately, the New World Order is an intended realization of the Talmudic dream of what has been called "The Jewish Utopia," that is, a global Jewish Imperium, rule of the planet by the Jewish elite;
- THAT the rise of the Zionist movement (dedicated to the creation of a Jewish state—that is, the State of Israel—as a geographic and political entity has been integral to the plan for a New World Order, the philosophical foundation of the Jewish Imperium;
- THAT the rise of International Jewish Finance and the consequent emergence of the Rothschild Dynasty as the foremost influence in that realm are central to the program for advancing the New World Order;
- THAT the consolidation of Rothschild power over the British Empire laid the foundation for the framework of the New World Order;
- THAT the United States today—as a result of Rothschild influence within—is now the virtual engine of Rothschild power, that the United States constitutes "The New Babylon" in the Jewish world view, the force to be utilized for achieving the New World Order.

This is not to suggest that "the Rothschilds" or "the Jews" or "the Zionists" are in *complete* control of the mechanism of power in our world today. However, their influence is so substantial that they can be referred to as the fulcrum upon which the *balance* of modern power rests: Every day they work relentlessly to make certain that, in the end, they do achieve *absolute* power. And their goal is indeed . . . the New World Order.

There are still forces, even at high levels, resisting the Jewish Utopia. However, there are many non-Jewish powers that accept the Jewish influence as a reality that must be dealt with. These elements have thus surrendered and thus cooperate with the New World Order, hoping to be granted a few crumbs when the Jewish Utopia comes into being. But they are fooling themselves, for they fail to understand the philosophical intentions of the New World Order so clearly outlined in Jewish teachings.

In truth, the age-old Jewish dream of a New World Order—set forth in the Talmud and even found in the Old Testament—was, in a definitive sense, the driving force behind the rise of the Rothschild Empire.

—From *The New Babylon*, by Michael Collins Piper

## INTRODUCTION

### Confronting the Caiaphas Complex

In our world today—and most especially in America—we are now confronted with what I have come to describe as "The Caiaphas Complex," recalling, of course, Caiaphas, the infamous high priest of the Pharisees who was responsible for the arrest and brutal execution of Jesus Christ. This Caiaphas Complex is—in short—the reality of Jewish power and its nature. It is the foundation of what we have come to generally refer to as "The New World Order."

The word "complex" has multiple meanings and, as you'll see, the concept of The Caiaphas Complex is a remarkably accurate description of the state of affairs that faces non-Jews today as they grapple with the problem of anti-Semitism and all of its arising consequences.

In the first place, a complex is a whole composed of interconnected or interwoven parts. In America we see a very real complex that provides the foundation of Jewish power, ranging from the Jewish control of the American economy through the corrupt plutocratic Federal Reserve money system and the mass print and broadcast media that is dominated by an ever-smaller number of Jewish families and financial groups to the Jewish domination of diverse arenas ranging from academia and art and "culture" to law and medicine, not to mention real estate, the garment and fashion industries and on to advertising which, in many respects, links all of this together.

If ever there was a complex of undoubted intricacy (and power) it is the Jewish complex—The Caiaphas Complex—and it has indeed come to be the preeminent force in directing what has traditionally been called the "military-industrial complex" that is now often (and quite correctly) referred to as the "military-industrial-media" complex.

But the concept of a "complex" also includes the classic use of the term in the realm of psychology: a complex is a group of related, often repressed ideas and impulses that compel characteristic or habitual patterns of thought, feelings, and behavior.

In the most specific sense, in the Jewish mindset, we do have a deeply-rooted historical pattern of thought and behavior toward non-Jews guided by the Talmud and by the most vile aspects of the Old Testament.

It is no coincidence that the Jews regard Jesus Christ as their greatest of all foes and this, too, points toward a central nexus in the problem of anti-Semitism: that as a consequence of the dirty deeds of Caiaphas, the Jews while—on the one hand, destroying Christ as man—set the stage for their age-old hatred of—and war against—Christ and Christianity that rages here on Earth today.

The Jews, in that respect, know that the Crime of the Ages as orchestrated by Caiaphas—the crucifixion of Jesus—will haunt them forever. And so, this aspect of the Caiaphas Complex genuinely deserves the commemoration of that infamous Pharisee by his name.

Likewise, a complex, in more popular usage, refers to an exaggerated or obsessive concern or fear. And in the Jewish mind, there has always been an obsessive fear (and resulting hatred) of “The Other.”

On the other hand, for their own purposes (and perhaps even instinctively) the Jews have traditionally exaggerated the existence and reality of “anti-Semitism” and its consequences, even to the point of time and again ascribing to the Goyim responsibility for attitudes and actions against Jews that, more often than not, have been first traceable in history to the Jews themselves.

That is, the Jews blame others for crimes that they themselves—as a group—have been responsible for.

In medicine—in the matter of actual physical well being—a complex is the combination of factors, symptoms, or signs of a disease or disorder that forms a syndrome (that is, a set of symptoms occurring together; the sum of signs of any morbid state). In our world today we do have, in all reality, a very real complex in this definition of the word, arising from the Jewish impact upon society: war and racial strife, social and cultural instability—a cerebral mass sense of discomfort and depression that tortures humanity as a consequence.

Lastly, a complex can also be defined as a group of culture traits relating to a single activity or to a culture unit—that is, a tribe.

We do indeed find Jewish cultural traits that have led them into a variety of particular realms of activity.

And let’s be frank about it, usury is perhaps foremost among those identified with the Jews. Some might even suggest “entertainment”—using the term loosely, describing what passes for modern “culture” in the realm of the Jewish-controlled media—being another such activity that has a distinctly Jewish nature.

And certainly, what is Jewish culture (even as defined by the Jews) is one that is distinct, one that is tribal, one that sets the Jewish people apart from all others, as they are the first to proclaim.

As such, this monstrous complex that stands in place today—named after Caiaphas—can be no better named: The most notorious villain in human history—rivaled maybe only by Judas Iscariot—thus personifies the reality of Jewish power and its impact upon mankind.

This is said with very real sadness and regret, recognizing fully that, as the popular refrain goes, “not all Jews are bad” (and they aren’t) but still affirming in no uncertain terms that the actions and attitudes of the

organized Jewish community (as it is now constituted) present a serious challenge to the future survival of life on our planet. If anything is unfortunately clear, it is that.

As a result of the power—ever-growing power—of The Caiaphas Complex, the Jews are ever-present in our midst—in the forefront of our minds—and that is precisely because the Jews want that to be the case.

It is the Jewish-controlled mass media that keeps Jewish concerns, Jewish issues, Jewish matters before us, whether it has to do with the state of Israel or any other matter—especially, of course, “The Holocaust”—of concern to the Jews. And yet when anyone dares raise a concern about the media-enforced Judeo-centric focus of modern society, he is loudly shouted down as an “anti-Semite.”

In the lore of the supernatural, we find that a stake through the heart will kill the vampire and a silver bullet will vanquish the werewolf.

And for those of us who do believe in Good and Evil—however it may be framed, in whatever religion we follow—the rite of exorcism has been used to dispatch demons back to the underworld from which they’ve arisen.

But taking on the modern-day (and very real) Pharisees who circulate amongst us is another task altogether—and perhaps not so simple.

There are many people, for example, who absolutely refuse to confront the enemy head on. Many such folks refuse to talk about Zionism or Judaism or the inordinate role of Jewish political power in America and on the face of the planet today. In so doing, in my opinion, they are effectively misdirecting the focus of our energy and, for all intents and purposes, surrendering, giving up the war before the first battle has even been fought. You cannot fight (or win) a war without identifying the enemy. And yet there are those who will not identify the enemy.

This, I believe, is a drastic mistake, for it only gives further power and influence to those who are working relentlessly to conquer our planet for themselves and for the Satanic forces whose bidding they do. That is why, a long time ago, I chose—deliberately—to throw foolish caution to the wind and to name names and to pinpoint the un-Godly forces that are operating openly in our world today.

Admittedly, as I’ve noted, I’ve had the golden opportunity to actually be paid—as an employee, first of *The Spotlight* and now for *American Free Press*—to do what I do. Many—no, most—do not have that perhaps dubious luxury. Most people are out there earning a living as doctors, lawyers, cabdrivers, accountants, hairdressers, store clerks, farmers—the list goes on and on—and it’s difficult for these good people (in many instances) to put out their names and reputations in public forums in order to fight the good fight that must be fought to save mankind.

To make matters more difficult, many good people who do want to speak out just simply don't have either the time or—to put it bluntly—the ability to sit down and write a letter to the editor or to friends and family expressing the views that they want to put forth, no matter how firmly they feel about some particular “controversial” matter.

My own father—well read, well-informed, highly-opinionated—often turned to me to help him write letters on various matters. It wasn't that he couldn't express himself—vocally, he was quite articulate and witty and linguistically talented; however, he just simply found the task of putting his views on paper to be quite difficult.

Obviously, that's never been a problem for me, but I recognize that it is a problem for many people. And that's one of the reasons I chose this opportunity to open my own private files and put them together in these pages as sort of an informal framework that other people can use to pick up and use for their own purposes.

Back in high school, although I got straight “A”s in English and history and science and most other courses, I failed miserably at algebra. I could get the right answers but I didn't understand the process of putting together the correct formulas and consequently I flunked every exam—and I mean every one of them.

But a lot of times, in homeroom in the morning, I turned to a friend who was an algebra whiz and he would let me play “copy cat” and use his homework to put together a rough layout of formulas in my own homework that would be just enough to turn in to the teacher. But I still flunked algebra anyway.

Well, here in this volume, I'm inviting you—the reader—to play “copycat” and use whatever material I've provided in writing your own letters to the editor or to friends and family or even in calling radio talk shows. I have no problem whatsoever in doing this, because it is the message that is important. I have no pride of authorship or any fear or competition or loss of income. While I, of course, claim a copyright on the whole body of work and would, naturally, take umbrage at someone reprinting this book for his own personal profit or glory, I am very pleased to be able to put forth this material and encourage other people to adapt it for their own communications purposes.

We are in this fight together and, in the end, we may well hang together, but let me say that having had the opportunity to know so many good people that I've come in contact with through the past 30 years of involvement in the public arena, I'd be very honored to share the gallows with these folks, for I know that they—you—are good-hearted patriots who share my concerns and share my desire to communicate much-needed truths to so many other people who need the facts.

In these pages you will find a variety of material, ranging from commentary and news articles and historical essays from the pen of yours truly (both previously published and never-before-published) along with an array of never-before-published private letters and missives sent to friends and associates during my own long career.

All of the selections, in one way or another, touch on the subjects of Jewish power politics and the intrigues of the state of Israel and all of which, taken together, present a picture (and not a nice one at that) of some of the realities that drive world affairs today. The material constitutes a head-on challenge to the New World Order and its Caiaphas Complex that reigns supreme (sadly so) in America today.

You will see that I don't refer to the various chapters as “chapters.” Rather, I call them “missiles,” for that is what they are. They are ballistic weapons in an arsenal not of offensive—but rather defensive—nature. You are free, of course, to temper the tone as you see fit, but I strongly urge that when you do choose to use this material that you provide the documentary material that I have provided.

As we all know too well, our critics are always quick to ask, “What's your source on that?” and, more often than not, as you'll see, I have provided those sources, particularly when they are necessary and appropriate. Most people, unfortunately, don't know the very real difference between fact and opinion and will frequently say, “Well, that's your opinion,” when, in truth, that so-called opinion is based on very real fact. That's a problem we'll never really ever be able to surmount.

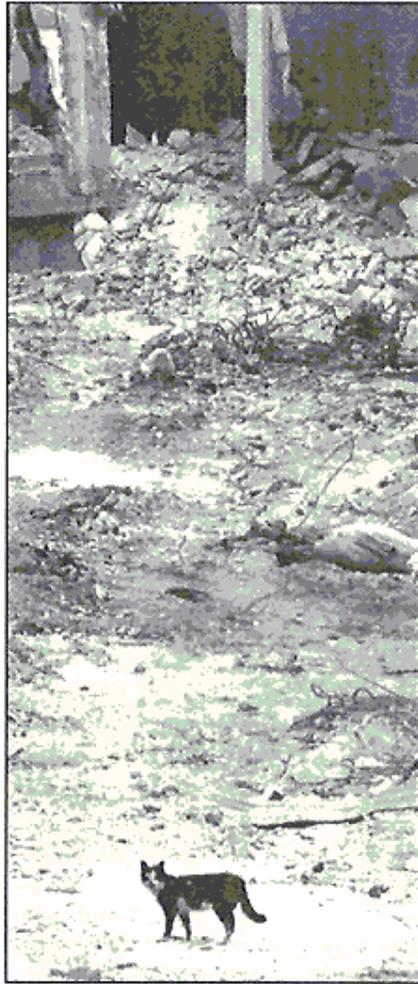
However, on the whole, I think that this volume will be a handy guide for the real patriots of all races, creeds and colors who want to contribute in some written or verbal fashion to the very real war of survival that we are engaged in and that's why it's been quite a pleasure for me to be able to sit down and put this material together.

The Caiaphas Complex can be brought down. It may well ultimately implode on the basis of its own flawed and venal nature, collapsing within, just as the criminals of 9-11 imploded the World Trade Center towers, but—for the present—we must wage an up-front, no-holds-barred war against these alien invaders who are, in a very real sense, an earthly manifestation of the war between Good and Evil that has raged since the beginning of mankind . . . and long before Adam.

I enthusiastically invite your comments and criticisms and always look forward to your calls, emails, cards and letters—and welcome your prayers—for they are a continuing reminder that I am not alone in these battles and in this war, no matter how lonely it sometimes seems.

We can—and will—win!

—MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER



These tragic images reflect the devastation inflicted upon our world by The Caiaphas Complex. Above, a lone cat wanders through a Palestinian village destroyed by Israeli shelling. Top right, an Iraqi boy with his pet rabbit amidst the destruction reigned upon their home by the American military carrying out Zionism's war against Iraq. Bottom right, Ali, a Lebanese boy with his goat "Lulu" whom he rescued, refusing to leave her behind—he said, "She was my favorite"—when his family fled their village which was under assault by Israeli airstrikes.



## MISSILE ONE

### Reaching Out to the Unwashed Masses: Exposing Jewish Zionist Domination of the Major Media in America

*Although I was lucky to have had a national (even international) weekly forum to express my views through the aegis of The Spotlight newspaper and then, later, American Free Press and The Barnes Review history magazine, I still felt a pressing need, as the years went by, to bring important ideas and information to others outside that realm, in particular, the readers of my little hometown newspaper, The Juniata Sentinel, published in the rural community of Mifflintown, Pennsylvania.*

*In those days, The Juniata Sentinel was a good solid old-fashioned American small-town weekly, locally-owned by traditional Americans, and while the paper was never given to political extravagance, so to speak, either in editorials or news columns, the paper did publish nonsense letters from the editor from those (myself among them) who dared to write them. On occasion, perhaps, a letter (one that might hit too hard to home, right there at home, maybe taking on a local politician, for example) might not get published. But "big" letters on "big" issues were more often than not published.*

*And I took advantage of the opportunity to bring "big" issues to the local community. For example, the following letter, focusing on the fact that the major media in America was falling into the hands of a select few—a Jewish select few ...*

**I** imagine the commotion if Rev. Jerry Falwell bought control of *Time* magazine, Rev. Pat Robertson bought control of *Newsweek* and Rev. Jimmy Swaggert bought control of *U.S. News & World Report*. The outcry would be tremendous. People would say, "That's wrong. That's a media monopoly. Religious fanatics are in control of the major newsmagazines in America."

Well, here's the bad news. It has happened. Religious fanatics are now in control of the major newsmagazines in America. But their names aren't Falwell, Robertson and Swaggert. Instead, their names are Bronfman, Meyer and Zuckerman.

*Time* magazine is now controlled by the Canadian-based Bronfman family that made its money in organized crime and has now (presumably) gone "legitimate."

*Newsweek* is controlled by the heirs of war profiteer Eugene Meyer, and they also just happen to own *The Washington Post*, said to be the most powerful newspaper in America.

*U.S. News & World Report* is controlled by Mortimer Zuckerman, a billion-dollar Wall Street wheeler-dealer who was never a "newsman" until he decided to buy a magazine.

All three of these powerful families are frenzied and devoted fanatics of a religious cult known as "Zionism."

That is, they put the interests of the state of Israel above America's interests and expect the American working people to pick up the tab—through U.S. foreign aid to Israel—for the extravagantly high living standards of the people of Israel, who are among the richest people, per capita, in the world.

What makes all of this even scarier is the fact that the major television networks—ABC, CBS, NBC, Fox—are also largely owned or influenced by people of the Zionist persuasion.

The American people should be made aware, by word of mouth and through letters to the editors of local newspapers, how three super-rich religious-fanatic families and their allies have taken control of the major newsmagazines and the TV networks in America.

Thank God there are a few independent voices out there such as *The Juniata Sentinel* where this news can be brought to the attention of the people.

*By the way, sadly enough, the powerful billionaire Jewish Newhouse family—the brothers "Si" and Donald out of New York—eventually grabbed control of the little Juniata Sentinel and a number of neighboring community newspapers, after having owned the big nearby Harrisburg Patriot for years. The Newhouse gang, as I call them, have media interests far and wide and are among the most powerful of the Zionist families in America today. As you might have guessed, The Juniata Sentinel will no longer publish my letters to the editor. But before the Newhouse family—who have been bankrolling the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) of B'nai B'rith for years—stole the good little Sentinel away from local ownership, I did manage to sneak in quite a few hard-bitting letters to the editor to open the eyes and minds of those good people whom the bigshot Jews would consider "hillbillies."*

## MISSILE TWO

### The Truth About Columbine: An Anti-Christian Act by Christ-Hating Jews

*After the tragic mass murder at Columbine High School in Colorado, the media was rife with stories that two young anti-Christian men—who were said to be "neo-Nazis" and "admirers of Hitler"—were responsible for the crime. In fact, one of the young men, Dylan Klebold, was actually a member of a prominent Jewish family out of Columbus, Ohio. And by all indications, the young men were not working to advance the Nazi agenda by their crime, but, rather, they were acting out—seeking revenge—for the Holocaust that the mass media had told them was the consequence of the Christian religion. In effect, by killing Christians, they were getting REVENGE for the Holocaust. That fact, of course, was suppressed by the mainstream media. What follows is a brief letter to the editor that I wrote to my hometown newspaper trying to bring out the facts—not the myths—about what really happened at Columbine ...*

**T**he prayers of All Americans go out to the families of the victims of the vile anti-Christian hate crime that was committed recently in Littleton, Colorado (at Columbine High School) by Christ-hating fanatics.

Yet, what is so amazing is that the national media (which is always talking about "hate crimes") has yet to acknowledge that this crime was indeed an anti-Christian hate crime.

At first the big media announced (falsely) that only Blacks and Hispanics were targeted (and this was even before all the bodies were recovered!). And then the media said that the two killers were young "Nazis."

However, when it was discovered that one of the boys was from one of the wealthiest and most powerful Jewish families in Columbus, Ohio, the media began to shy away.

In fact, as the body count shows, quite a few of the victims in Colorado were Bible-believing Christians! And quite a few people have begun to figure that out.

A few newspapers such as *The Rocky Mountain News* (which is right on the scene in Denver) and a few others have mentioned this—but only in passing.

And don't forget, at the previous school shooting in Kentucky, the victims were actually praying outside the school.

The question is: "Why is the media not telling people that these were, in fact, anti-Christian hate crimes?"

After all, every time there is another kind of hate crime committed, there is a major national media uproar.

But when a non-Christian kid goes gunning for Bible-believing Christians, the media doesn't call it a "hate crime."

Something's wrong here.

However, here is what is interesting: They did allow prayer in Columbine High School after the gunmen started firing. Nobody got sent to the principal's office for praying in school!

But before the shooting, if someone had whipped out the New Testament, there would have been Hell to pay. After all, y'know, prayer isn't allowed in public schools!

*It just so happened that the Columbine tragedy happened right around the time that I was in Columbus, Ohio on a speaking engagement at a local high school and at a public forum organized by my publisher, The Spotlight newspaper. By eerie coincidence, an agent of the very local Jewish community organization funded by the family of Columbine killer Dylan Klebold showed up at my forum and tried to disrupt it. He was an American veteran of World War II—non-Jewish by the way—who got up and started crying about the Holocaust, even though the topic of my discussion was Israel's role in the JFK assassination conspiracy.*

*In other words, because the Jews had suffered during the Holocaust, he was suggesting, it was "anti-Semitic" and inappropriate for me to talk about the crimes of Israel, in this instance, the JFK assassination. It wasn't the first time something like this happened to me, and it wouldn't be the last. As I told people at the time, I suppose I should be glad that Dylan Klebold wasn't in Columbus visiting his family. He might have decided to come and shoot me.*

## MISSILE THREE

### The Attack on the *Liberty*, the Lavon Affair and the Massacre of the U.S. Marines in Beirut

*Here's a brief capsule summary of the attack on the U.S.S. Liberty by the Israeli military, as well as a capsule summary of the little-known Lavon affair—the latter being a terrorist attack on U.S. installations in Egypt by Israeli saboteurs who were attempting to make it appear as though the attack had been carried out by "Muslim terrorists." In addition, there's reference to the mass murder of the U.S. Marines in Beirut with documented foreknowledge of the attack by the intelligence forces of Israel.*

*Certainly, in each case, if more Americans knew about these incidents, they would have a better understanding as to why it is indeed entirely possible that Israel could have orchestrated the 9/11 attacks with the intention of blaming the Arabs and/or the Muslims with the purpose of disrupting American relations with the Arab and Muslim world and, in fact, sparking U.S. military retaliation against them. In fact, it almost happened in the case of the Liberty.*

**Most Americans don't know it,  
but Israel has an ugly history  
of violence and terrorism  
aimed at AMERICANS . . .**

**D**id you know that on June 8, 1967 three Israeli fighter jets and three Israeli torpedo boats conducted an unprovoked attack on an American Navy ship, the *U.S.S. Liberty*, when it was sailing peacefully in the Mediterranean Sea off the coast of Egypt? The Israelis attacked the *Liberty* repeatedly over a period of several hours, killing 34 American sailors and wounding 172 others.

There was absolutely no case of mistaken identity as the Israelis continue to claim. The attack took place in the middle of a sunny afternoon. The American flag aboard the *Liberty* flapped clearly in the breeze.

The attack began with rockets, and then continued with napalm, a burning chemical that clings to human skin with grisly results. Then the torpedo boats raked the decks of the *Liberty* with machine-gun fire as the American sailors tried to extinguish the fires started by the napalm. The *Liberty* was then torpedoed not once, but three times (although only one torpedo actually struck the ship).

Miraculously, the ship did not sink.

The intent by the Israelis was to destroy the *Liberty* and all of the

men aboard in order to trick the United States into believing that "the Arabs" (that is, the Egyptians) had attacked the U.S. ship. The Israelis staged this attack with the hope that it would draw the United States into war against the Arabs in retaliation.

In fact, when news of the attack reached the White House, President Lyndon B. Johnson alerted the commander of the Sixth Fleet to prepare for retaliatory action, assuming "the Arabs" were responsible. When the president learned the Israelis had committed this terrorist attack, he called off the alert.

Later, the survivors were told—under the threat of court martial (or worse)—that they were never to speak of the incident. Many of these Americans (many grievously wounded) remained silent for 20 years or more, but finally they have begun to speak out. Prominent among them is Phil Tourney, whose personal experiences are fully documented in a wonderful new book entitled *What I Saw That Day*.

Did you know that in 1954 the government of Israel dispatched Jewish Israeli terrorists into Egypt—disguised as "Muslim fundamentalists"—and that these Jewish terrorists were caught by the Egyptian authorities after they set off bombs at the offices of the U.S. Information Agency in Alexandria and Cairo and a British-owned theater. The purpose of this terrorist conspiracy was to undermine the secular Egyptian regime of President Nasser and make it appear as though he was unable to control Muslim fundamentalists in Egypt.

According to Israeli historian Shabtai Teveth, the assignment was "To undermine Western confidence in the existing [Egyptian] regime by generating public insecurity and actions to bring about arrests, demonstrations, and acts of revenge, while totally concealing the Israeli factor. The team was accordingly urged to avoid detection, so that suspicion would fall on the Muslim Brotherhood, the Communists, 'unspecified malcontents' or 'local nationalists'."

When the Israeli conspiracy was exposed, a major scandal erupted in Israel and was known as "The Lavon Affair" (after the Israeli official, Pinhas Lavon, who was Israel's defense minister at the time).

This terrorist attack against American government agencies by the Israelis was the first-ever terrorist attack in the Middle East on American interests. And no, it wasn't "the Arabs"—it was America's "ally" Israel who was responsible.

Did you know that in 1983 when the U.S. Marine barracks in Beirut, Lebanon was attacked by Arab terrorists, resulting in the deaths of 299 U.S. servicemen, the Israelis had advance knowledge of

the impending attack but allowed it to happen, believing that this would help inflame American opinion against the Arab world? The fact of Israeli foreknowledge of the tragedy was first revealed by a former Israeli intelligence officer, Victor Ostrovsky.

Is Israel really our "Ally"? Does Israel deserve billions of U.S. foreign aid dollars? Should Americans be fighting Israel's wars in the Middle East? Think about it . . .

## MISSILE FOUR

### Defending Pope John Paul II From Attack by the Jews in Israel

*While members of my father's family were devout members of the Roman Catholic Church, I was not raised in that religious institution. But despite the fact that then-Pope John Paul II made many efforts to be nice to the Jews and to the state of Israel, the elderly Pope still nonetheless was a favorite target of their ire. What follows is a letter to the editor that I crafted in collaboration with my late friend Dallas Texas Naylor—a proud convert to Catholicism—calling attention to the bitter attacks on the Pope by the Jews . . .*

The voice was weak and the shoulders were stooped. The hands trembled slightly. But the message put forth by the frail old vicar was strong and sure: On March 22 [2000], the beloved Pope John Paul II defiantly stood up to the most powerful and well-financed political lobby on the face of the planet and gave his blessing to the Palestinian people (who are both Christians and Muslims) and offered them hope for the future.

Angering the Israelis and their American supporters, John Paul declared forthrightly to the Palestinians: "Your torment is before the eyes of the world. And it has gone on for too long."

The Pope was referring to the way that the Palestinians have been living in what are essentially concentration camps for nearly 50 years, ever since Jewish invaders from Europe decided to claim the land of Palestine as theirs, as some sort of "gift from God"—a bogus theory the Pope rejects.

The Pope kissed a bowl of Palestinian soil—a gesture normally reserved for sovereign states—and then walked hand-in-hand with Dr.

Yassir Arafat, the leader of the oppressed Christian and Muslim Palestinian people. The Pope thus repudiated those who call Dr. Arafat a "terrorist."

The Pope declared that these Christian and Muslim people have a "natural right to a homeland," a policy that the Israelis—who suppress the religious rights of both Christians and Muslims—have long rejected.

The Muslims and Christians greeted the Pope as almost a conquering hero.

Contrast that with the way the Israelis complained that the Pope "didn't do enough" to apologize for purported involvement of the Catholic Church in the Holocaust.

(This is similar to the way that the Israelis say that our beloved President Franklin D. Roosevelt—who sent American boys to fight Hitler—didn't do enough to fight the Holocaust.)

Truly, this day in Occupied Palestine was a day of rejoicing for Christians and their Muslim brothers (who honor Jesus as a Great Prophet). There truly is hope for peace in the world, now that Christians and Muslims have been united through the actions and words of this wonderful man, John Paul II.

The Israelis thought they had the last laugh when they banned public Christmas celebrations in the land where Jesus Christ walked the earth, but John Paul II took the message of God's love into the belly of the beast and came out shining. It was a momentous day indeed.

## MISSILE FIVE

### The Jews, the Swiss, the Nazis and the Beleaguered Palestinians

*Some time ago the major media spent a great deal of time and energy belly-aching about the famous "Nazi gold" stashed away in the Swiss banks; in addition, we were told, the evil Swiss were sitting on perhaps billions of dollars in wealth that Jewish victims of the Holocaust—prior to their purported execution—had hidden away in Switzerland. It was a major topic of discussion in the daily press for years and still regularly pops up as though it were "current" news of the day. In any event, at the time of the initial uproar, I made an effort to put the facts about the matter into perspective in the following letter to the editor that was published in my hometown newspaper . . .*

Now that the Swiss banks are turning the proceeds of Nazi gold over to Jewish survivors of the Holocaust, it is high time that the Jewish people in Israel (many of whom are Holocaust survivors) begin making amends for what they did to the Christian and Muslim Palestinian people.

In the 1940s—after the Holocaust—many Holocaust survivors settled in Palestine and forcibly evicted Christian and Muslim Palestinian Arabs from their homes. They bombed them and shot them and chased them out by the hundreds of thousands. Some Palestinian families abandoned homes which had been in those families for hundreds of years. Families were separated. The Palestinian people became a people without a homeland.

The Jewish Holocaust survivors who settled in Palestine and created the state of Israel and stole the land and wealth of the dispossessed Palestinian people are now claiming billions of dollars in Nazi gold. So, every good turn deserves another, as all decent people would agree.

The Jewish state of Israel should immediately begin paying billions of dollars in reparations to the Palestinian people instead of trying to degrade them in every way possible. This is the just thing.

Anyone who disagrees with this is essentially saying that the "Nazi-style" treatment the Jewish people in Israel are giving the Palestinian people is okay. And it isn't.

And, by the way, although there was recently a very sad story that was broadcast about some people from Berlin who lost their home and all of their valuable paintings and furniture and their Swiss bank account to the Nazis, it turns out that the head of this "persecuted Jewish family" was an organized crime figure in the Berlin underworld.

It turns out that the reason why this man was arrested and sent to a concentration camp and had his property seized was because he was a criminal—not because he was Jewish. The reason why all his valuables were taken away from him was because he was drug-peddling criminal and engaged in swindling. And just like here in the United States, where the government confiscates the wealth of drug dealers and criminals, the German government was doing the same. So it turns out there's more to the story of the money in the Swiss banks than meets the eye.

Plus, it is also interesting to note that Edgar Bronfman, the owner of Time magazine, is leading the fight to get all this money from the Swiss banks. It is no coincidence that Bronfman's family, back in the 1920s, was tied up with the Lansky Crime Syndicate which made hundreds of millions of dollars in criminal activities. Many Bronfman family associates had money hidden in the Swiss banks. Now we can understand what the fuss is really all about.

**To a Small-Town Politician:  
“You’ll Never Dare Talk About the Jews”**

*A good friend of mine from high school days rose to become one of the leading political figures in my hometown. And over the years I sent him what I felt were many important documents, news clippings and other matters relating to inordinate Jewish power in America. Knowing that he was a good person from a good family, I had—or thought I had—hopes that perhaps he would dare to stand up to the Jewish interests, but that was not to be. Perhaps I was naive. In any case, I dispatched this letter to my friend, reflecting on the fact that he—like so many other politicians—was just simply not going to do what needs to be done . . .*

**I** just wanted to assure you, after all this time, that I never really expect you to go public and go after the Jews—as you should. It’s just not something that can be expected from a politician, although it’s something that every honest politician should do.

I just hope that none of your kids are draft age or that any of your family are in the military and end up being butchered in Iraq—a war that the American military doesn’t want to fight, but a war that the Jews do want American kids to fight.

American politicians—with the exception of a brave handful—are all totally controlled, in one way or another, lock-stock-and-barrel by Jewish money.

Even Little Juniata County is a Jewish fiefdom, what with the Jewish control of the local newspaper and with Empire Kosher Poultry, a major New York-based Jewish corporate entity, being the largest employer in the community. The Jewish tentacles reach everywhere.

The last time I saw you, you said to me “I’d like to see a copy of your newspaper, *The Spotlight*” I knew that you didn’t really want to see it, but that you were being “a politician.”

So, I thought I’d do you one better: I’ve sent you numerous books, news clippings and other materials about THE REAL PROBLEM in this country.

Now, at least you know the wicked truth, even if you will never say it publicly—in the words of the Bible . . .

“For Fear of the Jews.”

It is precisely that “Fear of the Jews” by American politicians—from the county courthouse to Congress—that is going to destroy America.

And, in many ways, we deserve what we get.

Sad, so sad, but true.

*The politician in question was later defeated for re-election, but on a hopeful note, there was another politician in that community who did—at one point—challenge the domination of the community by the Jewish financial interests. Although she did not address the Jewish question per se, the fact that she publicly stood up to the Jewish financial interests is remarkable indeed. That brave lady politician remains in office—for now, at any rate.*

## MISSILE SEVEN

### The Jewish War Against Freedom of Speech in America

*Americans are constantly reminded that the foundation of our freedom under the Constitution is the right to freedom of expression. And as a lifelong journalist, I’ve valued that very special guarantee that is put forth in the First Amendment to the Constitution. However, the truth is that there has long been a concerted effort on the part of powerful organizations—and, quite particularly, the Anti-Defamation League of B’nai B’rith—that have worked to suppress the First Amendment. What follows is the text of a letter that I wrote some years that was sent to a wide-ranging group of patriots across the country, warning them of the dangers of these enemies of freedom. If anything, in fact, the whole problem has gotten much, much worse . . .*

**H**ave the Thought Police grabbed control of your local public library? Have your “letters to the editor” of local newspapers been CENSORED or otherwise SUPPRESSED outright

Have radio talk shows cut you off if you mention some “controversial” topic? Have some of your favorite books or magazines been BANNED or “disappeared” from your library? Have you been defamed as a “racist” or “conspiracy theorist” or another such name for expressing your opinion on some issue?

These kind of things—and worse—have happened to thousands of decent, law-abiding, intelligent, thoughtful American patriots time and time again over the past 50 years. And lately, it’s gotten worse. You know it and I know it.

Although American libraries are “public” in that they are open to the public and receive public funding, the truth is that libraries are largely

run as private fiefdoms by tightly-knit self-perpetuating boards, seldom subject to scrutiny and operating without any real oversight.

Under such conditions, libraries often fall under the influence of special interest groups and become little more than propaganda distribution centers and book-buying agencies that help further enrich a tiny handful of global media conglomerates that dominate the "mainstream" news media and the book publishing industry worldwide.

That's pretty scary, and is most assuredly not what our Constitution's First Amendment is designed to protect.

America is under siege. The Thought Police (who are allied with the global Media Monopoly) are determined to have total control of the American mind. Their relentless war against genuine freedom of thought and expression manifests itself every day in so many, many ways.

Don't kid yourself . . .

Censorship and suppression and book burning are not limited to hard-hitting Revisionist journals like *The Barnes Review* and outspoken newspapers such as *American Free Press*.

The Thought Police have trained their guns on all free-thinking publications and independent voices standing in the way of the New World Order and the plutocratic power elite. Certain subjects are "off limits" as far as the Thought Police are concerned.

That's why these disciples of "Mind Control" are doing everything in their immense power to suppress public discussion of these (and many other) important issues that affect our way of life . . .

- If you call for Constitutional taxation and abolition of the Internal Revenue Service, you'll be accused of advocating "lawlessness" and "anti-government extremism."

- If you publicly support the Second Amendment and its commitment to preservation of American liberty, you'll be called a "gun nut" or a "gun-toting militia member."

- If you stand against the New World Order's plan for a Global Plantation, they'll call you a "nativist," or an "isolationist" (at the very least). And, of course, they'll also drag out the old-standby: that you're a "conspiracy theorist." That's one of their favorites.

- If you commemorate your Southern heritage, fly the Confederate banner, and recall the bold, states-rights legacy of the Confederacy, you'll be tarred as a "racist."

- Likewise, if you oppose affirmative action and racial quotas or even take a stand against unrestricted immigration, you'll be called a "bigot" or a "hate-monger."

- If you question the Federal Reserve's monopoly on America's money, you'll be declared an "anti-Semite."

That's right. Just mentioning "international bankers" is all it takes to be called an "anti-Semite." It's happened to probably hundreds of unsuspecting patriots over the years.

You could probably add half a dozen more examples on your own. The list could go on and on.

The bottom line is that the Thought Police want to keep publications that focus on such issues out of the libraries and off the newsstands. They also want to prevent YOU—as a free-thinking individual—from expressing ANY views that run contrary to what these Cultural Communists have deemed to be "politically correct."

You see, we need to fight for the First Amendment more than ever. That's why the enemies of freedom are working hard to water down the First Amendment, to twist it and to pervert it. Ultimately, they want to abolish it altogether.

As long as there is a First Amendment we have the right to speak out, to associate with like-minded fellow Americans in patriotic organizations and to worship freely in the traditions of our Founding Fathers.

That's what the First Amendment is all about.

In some countries, such as "democratic" Germany, Austria, Switzerland, and even next door in Canada—America's enforced partner in the New World Order's NAFTA fraud—freedom of speech is—for all intents and purposes—dead. Dead as the proverbial doornail.

If the Thought Police have their way, freedom of speech in America (and the First Amendment which protects it) will be a thing of the past.

The ADL is—beyond question—the biggest enemy of the First Amendment in America today, and the primary force working to control freedom of expression, working to ban independent publications and voices that threaten the power of the plutocratic elite.

The ADL's idea of "liberty" is very interesting . . .

While the ADL does everything in its power to silence dissident political thought, the ADL heralds pornography peddlers like Larry Flynt (a big contributor to the ADL) and Hugh Hefner as tribunes of freedom of speech.

The ADL even gave Hefner one of its annual awards. Another recipient was Las Vegas gambling kingpin "Moe" Dalitz, a top figure in Meyer Lansky's worldwide drugs-prostitution-and-gambling syndicate.

This is what the ADL's peculiar concept of "liberty" under our First Amendment is all about.

While the ADL stresses the need to enforce limitations upon freedom of political speech which runs counter to the ADL's own political aims, the ADL proclaims the First Amendment as a banner under which its favorite gangsters and smut-peddlers can flourish.

### Standing Up for General Colin Powell When the Jews Called for "Limiting" His Influence

*General Colin Powell had not even been sworn in as Secretary of State in the then-new George W. Bush administration when Jewish warmongers and internationalists had already begun publicly calling for him to be brought into line.*

*The first Jewish declaration in this vein appeared in Forward, one of the most powerful Jewish newspapers in America, and not long afterward the same type of rhetorical cannon fire against Powell began appearing in "mainstream" publications such as Time and Newsweek—both of course owned by Jewish families and financial interests in the sphere of the all-powerful Rothschild family, the crown princes of the Jewish elite.*

*What follows is a letter I sent to a variety of friends and opinion-makers in my home town explaining what was really going on. As you'll see, I even enclosed a copy of the Jewish newspaper for them to see the evidence themselves. My letter follows . . .*

All good Americans, Republican and Democrat alike, were mighty proud of George W. Bush when he selected General Colin Powell, a valiant African American veteran of our armed forces, as Secretary of State.

Yet, wouldn't you just know it? The powerful Jewish lobby is already attacking General Powell and talking about trying to "limit" his authority over foreign policy. Guess why?

According to a front-page story in the January 19, 2001 issue of *Forward*, the most influential Jewish newspaper in America, those Jews don't think that outstanding general is pro-Israel enough.

Enclosed is an actual copy of the January 19, 2001 issue of *Forward*. This is not a reproduction! This is an actual Jewish newspaper in which Jewish writers talk freely about their attitudes toward non-Jews and about the issues of the day.

You'll also note that in another article they reveal that their own people, the Israelis, run the "ecstasy" drug trade. Pretty seamy behavior for "God's Chosen People." Chances are that if there's any ecstasy in Juniata County, it has its origins with Israeli Jewish racketeers.

And note also that the Orthodox Jews (the so-called "most religious" of the Jews) are big in the drug rackets. It might be a good idea to keep an eye on some of the Orthodox Jews who come to Juniata County. It's quite possible that they are drug couriers.

Read the story for yourself.

In any case, regarding General Powell, the headline story begins in a round-about fashion, saying that the "hawks" (that means pro-Israeli types and the powerful Jewish lobby) want "to limit Powell" and "are hoping to limit his power over foreign policy."

Can you imagine that? These Jews want to limit the power of the Secretary of State over foreign policy! They evidently consider the general to be "too uppity."

On page 7, the article lays it all out. The Jews don't consider General Powell to be pro-Israel enough, and you'll see how sneaky these Jews are by saying that "few will discuss it for the record."

The Jews want to send American boys and girls fighting in brushfire wars all over the globe, particularly in defense of Israel, and they have the audacity to challenge the intelligence and military expertise of General Colin Powell!

What is essentially comes down to is the fact that General Powell knows what war is really all about, and he doesn't believe in needlessly shedding blood of American boys and girls and flexing American military power all over the world. But the Jews—who have been warmongers and war profiteers throughout history—want to see U.S. intervention abroad. It's that simple.

It's the opinion of the Jews as expressed in the most influential Jewish community newspaper in America and it has been an opinion that's been expressed about General Powell (quietly) for a long time.

Americans of all political parties need to rally behind General Powell and give him the clout he needs to discipline these Jewish warmongers and the state of Israel once and for all.

### MISSILE NINE

#### Standing With President George W. Bush Against the Pressure of the Jewish Lobby

*Although George W. Bush ultimately become one of the most shameful and shameless sbills of the Jewish lobby during his reprehensible eight (illegal) years of misrule in Washington, every so often, just prior to—and even after—the 9/11 terrorist attacks, there were some signs that perhaps—just perhaps—Bush might be willing to challenge the Jewish lobby. At one instance of this, I was moved to write a letter to the editor of my hometown newspaper encouraging support for the president and outlining a number of matters that*

local folks needed to know about regarding the vaunted "war on terror," demonstrating that there was actually much more going on than they might otherwise know. What follows is the brief preface to the letter (a personal note to the editor) and the letter to the editor for actual publication . . .

**E**ditor: The patriotic, pro-President Bush, pro-war on terrorism 500-word letter which follows is a precise and carefully documented analysis of a fearful trend that PATRIOTIC FLAG-WAVING AMERICANS must be conscious of in the days ahead.

We MUST MUST MUST STAND BEHIND OUR PRESIDENT.

Please advise any religious fanatics who might raise questions about this letter that I have all documentation to back up every statement that appears in this letter. Please note, though, that I have shortened the CIA quotation listed below for editing purposes but have not changed the meaning or the intent.

As YOU KNOW, I always have "mainstream" sources to back up any statements I make, so no one can say that anything that appears in this letter is something that I "made up."

Perhaps publication of letters such as this will send a hint to the Jewish lobby that they should be careful about the manner in which they attack our president.

The letter follows:

**H**ow DARE the Israelis and their powerful lobby in America attack our President George Bush and valiant General Colin Powell?

While America is STANDING UNITED, the Jewish lobby refuses to support the president's formula for fighting terrorism. And Israel's leader also publicly attacked our president. We must support President Bush and reject the Israeli lobby's demand for an all-out world war!

The Jewish lobby is angry that Mr. Bush won't declare war on Iraq, Syria, Libya and Iran—nations Israel wants destroyed. Israel's supporters claim that Iraq's Saddam Hussein helped in the Sept. 11 attacks, even though OUR president says he did NOT.

*[NOTE: Unfortunately, of course, President Bush later began implying that Saddam Hussein and Iraq were involved in 9/11, to the point that many good Americans came to believe it. Bush cast the Jewish war on Saddam as an integral part of the overall "war on terror." Really, it was another Jewish War of Survival.—MCP]*

The Jewish newspaper, Forward, reported the Jewish lobby reacted "furiously" to efforts by Mr. Bush to build ties to the Arab world in the

fight against terror, saying the president is putting pressure on American Jews to "choose sides between America and Israel."

ANYONE who would side with Israel over America has no place in America during war-time. George Washington warned Americans against "entangling alliances" with foreign nations, saying they bring trouble—and Israel is one such nation.

According to *Newsweek*, more Americans now believe all-out U.S. support for Israel motivated the Sept. 11 attacks. Similar numbers believe it's time to change those policies to prevent future terror. And the widespread belief that Israel secretly orchestrated the attacks and used "spy tactics" to pin the blame on Muslims has a basis in fact:

- On September 20, 2011—the day before 9/11—*The Washington Times* reported that top analysts at the U.S. Army's School for Advanced Military Studies believe Israel's spy agency is "ruthless and cunning," and "has [the] capability to target U.S. forces and make it look like a Palestinian/Arab act." (Our own Army leaders said that!)

- Our own CIA has reported that: "Many Israelis have come from Arab countries where they were born and appear more Arab than Israeli. By forging passports and identity documents of Arab and countries and providing sound background legends [Israel] has successfully sent into Arab countries Israelis disguised and documented as Arabs. These persons are also useful for their ability to pass completely for a citizen of the nation in question. The Israeli talent for counterfeiting or forging foreign passports ably supports the agent's authenticity."

- In addition, there is evidence Israel financed Muslim terrorists to undermine Arab nations. On April 25, 1983, Jack Anderson revealed that Israel financed Abu Nidal (who preceded Osama bin Laden as the world's most wanted terrorist)!

- And note this: on Sept. 11, well-known pro-Israel analyst, George Friedman, said Israel was "the big winner today" and that Israel was "feeling relief" that America might declare all-out war on Israel's enemies, (which is what the Jewish lobby wants!)

- And here's something really shocking. The Aug. 3, 1993 issue of *The Village Voice* reported evidence Israeli spies were involved in (or had foreknowledge of) the previous "Arab terrorist" attack on the World Trade Center some years ago.

All of this taken together raises questions as to just how much of an ally Israel really is.

***B**y the way, this letter was never published by the newspaper, which was in Jewish hands by this time. (Are you surprised?)*

### Challenging the Self-Styled Intellectuals of the Academic and Policy-Making Elite

*Having a college degree myself—and one granted by a rather prestigious university at that—I can speak with a certain authority about the academic and intellectual arena. And having a personal library of roughly 10,000 volumes, works written by all manner of individuals (including many, many renown Jewish writers), I do have a broad-ranging intellectual background. But that has never caused me to consider myself to be "superior" to anyone.*

*My oldest longtime friend—from childhood—spent his entire life scrubbing floors and toilets and he was one of the most intelligent people I've ever known. Other good friends of mine have had little, if any, formal education at all. But in today's society, self-styled "intellectuals" seem to dominate public discussion and debate and in many respects I find that both repugnant and dangerous.*

*In the following essay—going back to 1978—I sought to bring to public attention the dangers of our system being dominated by an elite few—Jewish or otherwise—who believe that they can best make decisions about the conduct of public policy . . .*

**D**reaming is a favorite American pastime—one which has provided all of many hours of bliss. The sad truth is, however, it can someday prove to be the key to our destruction. The dreams and thoughts of a select few, no matter how public spirited, may be the end of us all.

The dreamers in American life—the intellectuals—are the one that will end up destroying this country. Their twisted solutions to the problems they see facing this country are the first steps toward the collapse of American democracy as we know it today.

Democracy—in the eyes of the intellectuals, the pseudo-intellectuals—is a system in which they dictate to the majority of the American people how things should be.

These false thinkers have no time for the opinion of the average man; they scorn him!

When real leadership rises from the ranks of the common people, then this country has a changing of surviving the coming struggles of the next decade. If, however, the pseudo-intellectual thinkers continue to run the show, then there is simply no hope for this nation.

Perhaps that is the just punishment a dying nation deserves for allowing itself to fall into the hands of those who don't know as much as they think they do.

This illness of America—it has risen from the poison which has permeated American thought. The poison of intellectualism developed in the hallowed Halls of Ivy, the birthplace of the decadent thought of Eastern Liberalism. Poisoned Ivy. Harvard, Yale, Princeton.

These are just a few of the centers of intellectual evil in America and there are many more. Intellectual devils flock here by the dozen. Hundreds more are spawned here.

In the crumbling hall of Eastern intellectualism, self-styled elitists gather to plot against the common people of America.

They believe that they provide the salvation for this country, but the average American knows better! He knows what the false thinkers want. He knows how they have performed in the past and he knows what to expect in the future.

It's time that we tear down the poisoned Halls of Ivy. It's time that we drive the thinkers from the center of American life. They must be banished from government and they must be driven from our society altogether. Let them gather in the ruins of the Halls of Ivy and plan their poisonous plots—but let them leave the rest of us alone!

These so-called intellectuals must be man-handled, whipped into line. No longer can their elitist viewpoint form the guideline upon which American governmental policy is formed.

The power of the bogus men of thought must be diminished. The power of the average man must be returned to our high levels of government. Common sense solutions are the key to America's salvation, not the bizarre thoughts emanating from the damaged minds of the over-educated, under-handed, self-styled elitist pseudo-intellectuals.

Intellectualism has brought the American republic to its knees.

The common people of this country have lain dormant as these false thinkers—these false prophets—have risen to the highest ranks of our nation's political leadership.

The pseudo-intellectuals have developed into a powerful force that must first be reckoned with in the effort to restore the government of this country into the hands of the common man.

Anti-intellectualism should be the cornerstone of political thought in this country today—today and in the future. The average American must wage war against the intellectual elite.

The time has come when the common people of this country must rise up and declare: "We've had it! We're sick of it all! Down with the intellectuals!"

When that finally happens, we can rest assured that America is on the real road to salvation, not on the road that the pseudo-intellectuals would have us travel: the road to nowhere, the road to destruction.

### Challenging the Self-Styled Intellectuals of the Academic and Policy-Making Elite

*Having a college degree myself—and one granted by a rather prestigious university at that—I can speak with a certain authority about the academic and intellectual arena. And having a personal library of roughly 10,000 volumes, works written by all manner of individuals (including many, many renown Jewish writers), I do have a broad-ranging intellectual background. But that has never caused me to consider myself to be "superior" to anyone.*

*My oldest longtime friend—from childhood—spent his entire life scrubbing floors and toilets and he was one of the most intelligent people I've ever known. Other good friends of mine have had little, if any, formal education at all. But in today's society, self-styled "intellectuals" seem to dominate public discussion and debate and in many respects I find that both repugnant and dangerous.*

*In the following essay—going back to 1978—I sought to bring to public attention the dangers of our system being dominated by an elite few—Jewish or otherwise—who believe that they can best make decisions about the conduct of public policy ...*

**D**reaming is a favorite American pastime—one which has provided all of many hours of bliss. The sad truth is, however, it can someday prove to be the key to our destruction. The dreams and thoughts of a select few, no matter how public spirited, may be the end of us all.

The dreamers in American life—the intellectuals—are the one that will end up destroying this country. Their twisted solutions to the problems they see facing this country are the first steps toward the collapse of American democracy as we know it today.

Democracy—in the eyes of the intellectuals, the pseudo-intellectuals—is a system in which they dictate to the majority of the American people how things should be.

These false thinkers have no time for the opinion of the average man; they scorn him!

When real leadership rises from the ranks of the common people, then this country has a changing of surviving the coming struggles of the next decade. If, however, the pseudo-intellectual thinkers continue to run the show, then there is simply no hope for this nation.

Perhaps that is the just punishment a dying nation deserves for allowing itself to fall into the hands of those who don't know as much as they think they do.

This illness of America—it has risen from the poison which has permeated American thought. The poison of intellectualism developed in the hallowed Halls of Ivy, the birthplace of the decadent thought of Eastern Liberalism. Poisoned Ivy. Harvard, Yale, Princeton.

These are just a few of the centers of intellectual evil in America and there are many more. Intellectual devils flock here by the dozen. Hundreds more are spawned here.

In the crumbling hall of Eastern intellectualism, self-styled elitists gather to plot against the common people of America.

They believe that they provide the salvation for this country, but the average American knows better! He knows what the false thinkers want. He knows how they have performed in the past and he knows what to expect in the future.

It's time that we tear down the poisoned Halls of Ivy. It's time that we drive the thinkers from the center of American life. They must be banished from government and they must be driven from our society altogether. Let them gather in the ruins of the Halls of Ivy and plan their poisonous plots—but let them leave the rest of us alone!

These so-called intellectuals must be man-handled, whipped into line. No longer can their elitist viewpoint form the guideline upon which American governmental policy is formed.

The power of the bogus men of thought must be diminished. The power of the average man must be returned to our high levels of government. Common sense solutions are the key to America's salvation, not the bizarre thoughts emanating from the damaged minds of the over-educated, under-handed, self-styled elitist pseudo-intellectuals.

Intellectualism has brought the American republic to its knees.

The common people of this country have lain dormant as these false thinkers—these false prophets—have risen to the highest ranks of our nation's political leadership.

The pseudo-intellectuals have developed into a powerful force that must first be reckoned with in the effort to restore the government of this country into the hands of the common man.

Anti-intellectualism should be the cornerstone of political thought in this country today—today and in the future. The average American must wage war against the intellectual elite.

The time has come when the common people of this country must rise up and declare: "We've had it! We're sick of it all! Down with the intellectuals!"

When that finally happens, we can rest assured that America is on the real road to salvation, not on the road that the pseudo-intellectuals would have us travel: the road to nowhere, the road to destruction.

### The Elites Want the U.S. to Fight a War for Israel— And Expect the Common Folks to Fight It

*It has always been the case that the regular people fight the wars that the big money interests profit from. It's not likely to change. But here, in this letter to the editor, I described in succinct terms the fact that while "elites" in the United States were fully in favor of Americans fighting wars in defense of Israel, there was a distinctly divergent matter of opinion on the part of those people whose children would fight the wars ...*

The rich and powerful people who influence and control public opinion in America do not think like the average working man and woman. Here's the proof:

A new poll conducted by the prestigious Pew Research Center for the People and the Press shows that while only 45 percent of the American working men and women would favor American boys and girls being sent to defend Israel if Arab forces invaded Israel, fully 74 percent of the so-called "opinion elites" would favor U.S. involvement in a war to save Israel.

Just who do these "opinion elites" think they are, anyway? Do they really think they "know better" than the average American what's best for America? Their kids aren't the ones who do the fighting and the dying. If they favor Israel so much, why don't they simply pack their bags and move there? (Or, by the way, does the opinion poll perhaps also show who really controls things in this country?)

Israel is a very warlike nation and is very hateful toward people. *The Washington Post* recently reported the explanation of an Israeli diplomat as to why the Israelis had formed an alliance with the brutal butchers in the government of Turkey: The reason why, said the Israeli, was that "the Turks really hate Arabs very much."

So, in other words, Israel conducts its foreign policy on the basis of hate! And that is very wrong and contrary to everything that civilized people hold dear. (And certain people tell us how "wonderful" Israel is. Here is proof positive to the contrary.)

What's even more shocking is that now even President Bill Clinton is under attack by Israel's lobby in America [January of 1998]. There was a recent full page advertisement attacking the president and saying that he has "turned his back on Israel." This is hard to believe, but it's true that they are saying this. Are these people never satisfied?

The American people must say "never again" to these outrageous, anti-American promoters of Israel and tell them to "get out and stay out."

We don't need to be fighting Israel's wars and we don't need Israel's problems plaguing us on American soil. We've got enough problems in America of our own. This is America—not Israel—and the sooner these troublemakers learn that cold, hard fact, the better.

### MISSILE TWELVE

#### Exposing Israel's War Against Christian Missionaries

*Many American Christians who are devotees of Israel—not to mention the average American Christian in general—have absolutely no idea that the state of Israel has consistently waged war against Christian missionaries. Israel is seen as a benevolent friend of American Christians who make pilgrimages to the Holy Land (enriching Israel's coffers, of course) but few of those Christians know that they could be locked up or otherwise sanctioned by the state of Israel should they (the Christians) dare to proselytize while on Jewish-controlled soil in the Land of Christ. What follows is an Open Letter from yours truly to Jewish Senator Arlen Specter of Pennsylvania (then a Republican, now a Democrat, defeated for renomination in 2010) that was published in my hometown newspaper. The letter urged Specter to take Israel to task for its untoward attitudes and actions against Christians ...*

Liberty-loving people in Pennsylvania—indeed liberty-loving people around the world—were shocked to learn that Israel's parliament is considering a measure that would put Christian missionaries in jail for one year for printing, distributing or importing materials urging people to commit themselves to Jesus Christ.

The measure passed overwhelmingly (21-7) on the first vote and a poll of other members of Israel's parliament shows that 78 out of 120 are committed to the "Jail the Christian Missionaries" legislation, as it is being called by critics.

Imagine it! In the Holy Land the Jewish people (who suffered discrimination under Nazi Germany) are now proposing a law that would discriminate against Christian missionaries. The measure proposed in Israel is little different from that which we saw in Nazi Germany.

In 1992, Senator Specter, you ran for president on a platform advocating religious freedom and against religious discrimination.

It is now very clearly your duty—as a believer in religious liberty—to rise forthrightly on the floor of the Senate and demand that the United States should immediately cut off all aid to Israel and levy trade sanctions against this nation until this legislation is withdrawn.

If a single Christian missionary is taken into custody, the United States, in league with the United Nations, should consider military action against Israel to ensure the rights of the Christian minority within Israel's borders and in territory occupied by Israel. When Saddam Hussein violated the rights of the people of Kuwait, military action was brought into play. The situation in Israel is no different.

The United States of America was founded on the basis of religious freedom. What Israel is now doing is totally contrary to those principles. If we must launch a military strike against Israel, so be it.

Please assure me, Senator, that—as a believer in religious liberty—you reject this bigoted, inflammatory measure by the Israelis. I know that you have a sister who lives in Israel and that you are a regular visitor to Israel, so I understand that you have a sensitivity to this matter.

You must use your influence to fight this religious bigotry. If you do not, Senator Specter, you can be certain that it will haunt you in your reelection campaign in 1998. The people of Pennsylvania do not countenance this kind of hatred and discrimination.

Speak out now, Senator Specter!

## MISSILE THIRTEEN

### The Reprehensible Jewish Bigot Named Joseph Lieberman

*As noted earlier, after the billionaire Jewish Newhouse family purchased control of my hometown newspaper, the paper's editors suddenly discovered that candid discussion of anything relating to Jewish power or Jewish issues was not a matter to be discussed in letters to the editor, unless, of course, the matter was presented in a way favorable to Jewish concerns.*

*During the 2000 presidential campaign, when Joe Lieberman was the Democratic Party's vice presidential candidate, a Christian fundamentalist sent a thoroughly silly letter to the newspaper bailing Lieberman's nomination as the work of God Himself (Seriously).*

*In response to this ridiculous letter, which certainly deserved a rejoinder, I wrote a letter (that went unpublished) and then followed*

*up by sending the same letter again with a prefatory note to the editor, both of which letters speak for themselves. And, incidentally, the letter to the editor (again) went unpublished . . .*

**E**ditor: What follows is a 474-word letter to the editor in response to religious/political statements made in the August 30 issue of *The Juniata Sentinel* regarding Sen. Joseph Lieberman. I sent a previous copy of this to you, but it has not yet appeared, so I am assuming that perhaps it was lost in the mail.

However, since you did print a pro-Lieberman letter making some pretty outlandish claims (about God having dictated Lieberman's selection as the Democratic vice presidential candidate), it is vital that there be another side presented.

By the way, just for the record, Lieberman was not the first Jewish vice presidential candidate. My friend, attorney and author, Mark Lane, was the vice presidential running mate of Black civil rights leader Dick Gregory, on the Peace and Freedom Party ticket in 1968.

I regret that *The Sentinel* opened up this can of worms by publishing that letter, but there is a crying need for a response based on fact and not on religious fervor. After all, this is the selection of the vice president (and likely president) of the United States that we are talking about here.

(I say "likely president" because I suspect that if the Gore-Lieberman ticket does win, there will be a lot of banana peels on the Capitol steps on inauguration day.)

I trust that despite the fact that your newspaper is now owned by one of the most powerful Jewish families in America that my letter will not be trashed.

Please note that the letter is carefully documented, and I would add that if necessary, I can provide more material on the subject, from thoroughly and equally "reliable" and "respectable" sources. I'm sorry I don't have the particular documentation from *The Washington Post* handy, but rest assured, it can be found.

The fact is that Joe Lieberman is a religious bigot of the worst order—and that's just the beginning.

The letter follows:

**A** letter in the Aug. 30 issue of your paper suggested that Joe Lieberman's selection as Al Gore's running mate was "the work of Divine Intervention."

Since this view was permitted to be heard, the counterpoint must also be heard.

Put simply, a close examination of Judaism (and not just the Orthodox brand) demonstrates this faith is bigoted and exclusionary and quite hostile to non-Jews.

It has been reported that Lieberman instructed his children not to date non-Jews. Imagine if a Christian politician told his own children not to date Jews. He would have been called “another Hitler.”

On Aug. 8, *USA Today* let slip that Lieberman used the term “shab-bos goy” to refer to Al Gore, but did not reveal that the term “goy” (a Jewish term for non-Jews) is equivalent to the “n” word—a belittling term equating non-Jews to cattle.

If a Christian politician had used a derogatory term about Jews, he would have been cast into political purgatory.

In addition, Dr. Israel Shahak (an Israeli Jewish Holocaust survivor) has revealed in his book *Jewish History/Jewish Religion* that the Orthodox Jewish faith teaches that non-Jews are inferior to Jews and that the Jewish faith permits Jews to work on the sabbath to save ONLY the lives of Jews—not non-Jews. Shahak is not the only source on this, but the press has not delved too deeply into the matter.

Those Americans enthralled with Lieberman’s “religious devotion” don’t know the entirety of the story—an ugly story indeed.

The foundations of Judaism are based not on the Bible, but on teachings known as the Talmud—look it up for yourself—and the most cursory review of the Talmud’s teachings about non-Jews would shock even the most hardened atheist. They couldn’t even be published in a family newspaper.

As far as the “Judeo-Christian” tradition, Jewish American Professor Peter Novick has documented in *The Holocaust in American Life*, that this term was invented by Jewish writers in the U.S. Office of War Information to help convince the 80% of Americans—who originally opposed going to war against Hitler—that Hitler was also out to destroy Christianity. The term is POLITICAL PROPAGANDA.

The truth is that Lieberman is a religious fanatic. For years we have been told (by the media, which includes Jewish families among its owners) that Christian fanaticism has no place in the political arena.

Yet, in the case of a Jewish fanatic, this is greeted as being “refreshing.” Beverly Fowler wrote in *The Juntata Sentinel* about the dangers of the Christian Right—but is she equally concerned about the Jewish Right and the Jewish Left? She should be.

There’s much more to be said, but like it or not, Lieberman’s candidacy has brought the issue of Jewish power in America into the forefront.

## MISSILE FOURTEEN

### Why Must the Goyim Pay the Price for Israel’s Misdeeds?

*Thinking out loud can sometimes be dangerous, particularly when you go against the grain and, God forbid, say something that is completely logical (and especially when it contradicts the Jewish-controlled mainstream media or somehow runs contrary to Jewish demands on the American taxpayers).*

*But in the wake of “threats” by our own government officials that suicide bombings by Muslim terrorists were a likelihood, I was driven to send this missile to friends and associates in my home county in Pennsylvania—those good rural folks who probably perceived themselves to be “right safe” out there in the hinterlands.*

*I tried to put the whole matter in perspective and demonstrate that innocent Americans who have done nothing to inflame the Muslims should not have to pay the price for the outrageous antics of the Jewish elite and those who do their bidding.*

*In some respects, this private letter (never before published until now) may well constitute one of the most “controversial” things I’ve ever put to paper. But I stand beside what I said, and if there happen to be any potential Muslim suicide terrorists who are reading what I have written, I hope they’ll think carefully about what I said in this letter to some nice Christian people who have never done anything (so far as I know) to hurt any Muslims anywhere . . .*

**The FBI Director Says Suicide Bombings in the United States by Muslim Terrorists Are “Inevitable.”**

Other top officials have said it is not “if” but “when” the next terrorist incident will happen on American soil.

Okay, if that’s the case, then let’s publicly urge those Muslim terrorists to ONLY target Americans who place Israel’s interests first.

Why should we patriotic Americans who place AMERICA first suffer alongside those whose loyalties lie with Israel?

Pretty logical, huh?

Cold-blooded? Not at all.

Just realistic, and gutsy and forthright—an honest reaction to a very real concern.

Those of us who don't agree with the pro-Israel policies of our country shouldn't have to pay the price for those policies.

And bear in mind that those pro-Israel policies are carried out not because Israel is so vital or special or important—it's only because the American Jewish community is wealthy and powerful and has bought and paid for both Republican and Democratic politicians alike.

What if the terrorists decided to strike in a rural area—to make a point that EVERYBODY, not just the “big city” people are vulnerable?

Imagine a suicide bomber at a Juniata High School football game or at the Port Royal Speedway.

Think about it . . .

Why should innocent Juniata County citizens be victims of terrorism?

There are only a handful of people in Juniata County who are big supporters of Israel (or who are blackmailed or paid off to support Israel).

Most Juniata County citizens couldn't care less about that country. Yet, Juniata County people could be victims of terrorism—or they could be visiting other places where terrorists strike and be “in the wrong place at the wrong time.”

If the Muslim terrorists want to set off bombs in America and the FBI and the authorities can't stop them, then let us all pray to God that the suicide bombers target those targets who are supporters of Israel.

It is time that we BREAK THE BACK OF THE JEWISH LOBBY in America and prevent any suicide bombings in this country by throwing out the Jewish lobby and the bought-and-paid-for politicians who do their bidding.

To Hell with the Jews and what the French Ambassador to Britain called their “shitty little country” that's brought the world to the brink of war.

Those of us who do not support Israel must band together and publicly urge the Muslims who want to attack America to only target Jewish (and pro-Jewish) interests.

This way the good people of America will (largely) be safe.

The terrorists don't seem to be about to go away, if we are to believe our American leaders, so we have got to look out for ourselves.

## MISSILE FIFTEEN

### Trying a New Literary Way to Alert People to Jewish Lobby Intrigues

*Having come to recognize that, increasingly, many small-town newspapers in America (not just in my own home town) were starting to shy away from publishing letters critical of Israel, my friend Dallas Texas Naylor and I tried a new “gimmick,” so to speak and I drafted the following letter to the editor (signed by Naylor) which was sent to a newspaper in Central Pennsylvania (and which was indeed published by that paper).*

*You'll note the manner in which the letter expresses shock that there are people who are saying nasty things about Israel and citing those very things that are being said. Frankly, I thought this was rather clever and am pleased to present it here as a possible model for others who might wish to write a letter along similar lines to alert fellow Americans to some of the things that “dear little Israel” and its Jewish lobby in America have been doing . . .*

I am deeply concerned that there is a growing national rise in hatred toward the state of Israel. This must be stopped at all costs.

Americans are continually being heard greedily complaining about the billions that are being given to Israel. These people say that the money should be spent here at home rather than helping Israel.

At least one top military man, retired Admiral Thomas Moorer, former chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, has publicly accused Israel of having deliberately attacked the US naval ship, the *USS Liberty*, on June 8, 1967, at which time 34 Americans died and 172 others were wounded. Admiral Moorer should be stripped of his war honors for saying this about our dear friend Israel. People actually claim that Israel wanted to sink the ship and blame it on the Arabs to get the U.S. involved in the war against the Arabs on Israel's side. (That's silly!)

Another former chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, the late General George Brown, also charged (wrongly, of course) that Israel and its supporters controlled the U.S. Congress. This is similar to the bigoted claim by former Democratic Sen. J. William Fulbright of Arkansas (long-time chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee) who said that about “75 percent” of the U.S. Senate was subservient to Israel's supporters. That was a horrible thing to say.

The hatred for Israel appears to be bipartisan, frighteningly enough. Both former President Jimmy Carter—a liberal Democrat—and former Secretary of State James Baker—a conservative Republican—have been

quoted in the major media as having used the same “four letter word” in reference to the Israelis and their supporters in this country.

What’s more, a host of prominent past and present former members of Congress—Democrat and Republican alike—have publicly criticized Israel, objecting to what they have called its aggressive policies and inordinate demands on U.S. taxpayers.

They include: former Sens. James Abourezk (D-S.D.), Adlai Stevenson (D-Ill.), Charles Matthias (R-Md.) and Charles Percy (R-Ill.); and former Reps. Pete McCloskey (R-Calif.), John Rarick (D-La.) and Paul Findley (R-Ill.), among other professional Israel haters.

All of this is very frightening. I strongly urge all people of all faiths to reject this kind of fear-mongering.

## MISSILE SIXTEEN

### Jimmy Carter Vowed: “I’m going to f - - k the Jews.”

*Having abandoned the Republican Party in 1988 when I reregistered to vote as a Democrat in Pennsylvania in order to cast a ballot in favor of then-Rep. Jim Traficant (Ohio) who was running for the Democratic Party’s presidential nomination, I maintained my Democratic Party registration for some years.*

*And since many of my friends (both back home in Pennsylvania and elsewhere) have been Democrats, I’ve tried to keep them posted about affairs that directly affect the Democratic Party, particularly in the realm of U.S. foreign policy and the often-insidious activities of the Jewish Lobby in America.*

*In 2004 I wrote the following deliberately provocative letter to let those Democrats in on some things that they probably did not know about . . .*

#### Bring Back Jimmy Carter in 2004!

Let him do (in his own words) what he told intimate advisors he intended to do if he got re-elected in 1980:

“F - - k the Jews.”

I don’t mean to offend anybody, but those are not my words. Instead, those were the words of our nation’s most highly regarded former President, international humanitarian activist Jimmy Carter.

That’s right, on the eve of the 1980 election our beloved fellow Democrat, Jimmy Carter, said this precisely:

“If I get back in, I’m going to f - - k the Jews.”

Rest assured: That isn’t something “dreamed up” by “that radical, Mike Piper” nor is it some sort of Internet rumor.

Instead, this has been reported by highly responsible award-winning respected journalists James and Leslie Cockburn in their book, *Dangerous Liaison*, published by the very dependable “mainstream” publishing house, Harper Collins.

You can read it for yourself in the pages reproduced here. These are not “mock-ups.” These are actual photographic reproductions from the book (including the title page and information about the authors.)

(Remember: Michael Collins Piper can ALWAYS cite HIS sources.)

And note this:

Neither the authors nor their publishers are “anti-Semitic hate-mongering neo-Nazi Jew-bashers who promote Muslim myths attacking our only true democratic ally in the Middle East, really our best friend in the whole wide world, little Israel.”

Having learned of what Jimmy Carter had to say about the Jews and Israel, good Democrats should ask: “Why?”

Why did one of the Democratic Party’s most highly regarded leaders—a man known (and respected) for his support for social justice and human rights—feel compelled to say such a thing?

It should raise some real questions IF you are a THINKING PERSON. If it doesn’t raise questions in your mind, frankly, you’re either bought-and-paid-for by the Jews or you’re stupid. It’s that simple.

And in case you’re interested (and as a Democrat, you should be), you might also find the other items regarding Jimmy Carter enclosed to be of some interest.

See the article reproduced from the March 2, 1978 issue of the powerful pro-Israel, Jewish-dominated *Wall Street Journal*. The article is entitled “American Jews and Jimmy Carter.”

The article makes it very clear that these Jews were opposed to Mr. Carter’s efforts to bring peace to the Middle East. And the article was essentially a THREAT against Mr. Carter.

Read it for yourself. Don’t take my word on it.

In the article the Jews say that Mr. Carter "betrayed" them.

Had I known this back in those days when I was opposed to Jimmy Carter, I would have worked my heart and soul to get him re-elected in 1980.

Unfortunately, however, I was taken in by the Big Jewish Media which portrayed Mr. Carter as a weak, spineless man and I was misled into supporting the JEWISH CHOICE: Ronald Reagan.

That's right, the top Jewish leaders secretly threw their support to Ronald Reagan and pulled the strings to get him elected. And they even managed to get Reagan a substantial portion of the Jewish vote (even though most Jews, then, weren't voting Republican.)

But Jimmy Carter wasn't really beaten down, even though the Jews denied him re-election.

Mr. Carter has continued to be a human rights advocate. And for that, Jewish "experts" writing in their books have called him a "tool of the Arabs" and such vicious things.

But Jimmy Carter won't back down . . .

Writing in America's most prestigious newspaper, *The New York Times*, on April 21, 2002, former President Carter actually called for President Bush to SUSPEND "approximately \$10 million daily in American aid to Israel."

"It is time for the United States . . ." declared President Carter, "to consider more forceful action for peace." Cutting off the aid was one such option, according to Mr. Carter

What a gutsy guy!

That's right. That's what JIMMY CARTER said. (It's the same thing that Mike Piper, by the way, has been saying for years!)

Now the Jewish and Jewish-controlled columnists and "opinion makers" are bitterly attacking Mr. Carter!

Here's a good example:

Frank Gaffney, a Republican conservative mouthpiece for the Jew, William Kristol, who is, in turn, a henchman of the billionaire Jewish Rothschild-Bronfman-Murdoch families, recently levelled vicious accusations against President Carter. In an article in the hawkishly pro-Israel "conservative" *Washington Times*, Gaffney charged that:

For years, Mr. Carter has made common cause with Yasser Arafat against America's ally, Israel, helping draft disingenuous speeches for the Palestinian despot and in at least one private seance with Mr. Arafat joining with former First Lady, Rosalynn Carter, in undermining the authority of the sitting president of the United States.

Well! To Hell with these Jews.

We loyal Democrats are standing behind Jimmy Carter 100%!

Any Democrat who doesn't stand behind President Carter and support his opposition to Israel should

#### GET THE HELL OUT OF THE DEMOCRATIC PARTY RIGHT NOW.

We're the party of the little guy and we don't like these Rich Jews pushing anybody around.

We're the party of human rights and we don't like what these Jews are doing to the Muslim and Christian Palestinian people.

(And it's important to note that many of our Black Democratic voters are also Muslims and they sure as Hell don't like what these Jews are doing to their fellow Muslims.)

In the past I've sent you documentary evidence FROM JEWISH NEWSPAPERS showing how the Jewish Money Interests went against two of our Democratic statewide candidates in Pennsylvania, Lynn Yeakel, who ran for the Senate and for the governorship—the Jews accused her of "anti-Semitism"—and also wonderful Ron Klink.

We Pennsylvania Democrats have got to shove it to these Jews — and hard. And all national Democrats must join in a major realignment and push these Jews the Hell out of our party.

It looks like we might not have much trouble doing it.

Here's why . . .

Pro-Israel Jewish writer Mona Charen cited the Gallup Poll in the April 30, 2002 as saying: "Throughout the 1990s, Republicans consistently gave larger margins of support to the Israelis over the Palestinians than did the Democrats."

Ms. Charen writes:

A recent poll found that 67 percent of Republicans support Israel vs. only 8 percent supporting the Palestinians. Among Democrats, only 45 percent support Israel while 21 percent favor the Palestinians. Among conservatives, 59 percent support Israel, while only 41 percent of liberals say they do. Forty percent of liberals prefer the Palestinians. Fifty-four percent of whites support Israel vs. only 38 percent of non-whites.

A Jewish author, Amy Wilentz, writing in the May 6, 2002 issue of *New York* magazine, which, of course, is Jewish controlled and pro-Israel, points out:

Even more unnerving for liberal Jews here [in New York] has been the fact that sympathy for Israel is strongest among Republicans. At 64 percent, they are far beyond Democrats, only 38 percent of whom sympathize with the Israelis.

Hey, in other words, us Democrats are the ANTI-ISRAEL party and those "conservative Republicans" are the pro-Israel party—even though, of course, some certain "bought and paid for" politicians in our party remain loyal to Israel, only because they get fancy pay-offs or because they are being blackmailed or extorted into supporting Israel. Then, of course, there are those like Lieberman!

So, fellow Democrats, we need to chase the remaining hard-line Zionist Jews out of our party and then line up behind Jimmy Carter and a good anti-Jewish running mate in 2004.

I would be inclined to suggest the outstanding Black congresswoman, Cynthia McKinney—an outspoken critic of Israel—as Mr. Carter's running mate, but since she is from Carter's home state, they cannot run together for Constitutional reasons, as I understand it.

However, if Mr. Carter chooses not to run, we could logically line up behind Mrs. McKinney. (Excellent candidate!) And then you can count on the Jews to start slinging racist attacks on Mrs. McKinney (as they've done in the past.)

But—united—we Democrats will beat the Jews!

So let's get to work on it.

We've got to bust up the big corporations that are shipping working people's jobs overseas in the name of "free trade." That will help get our economy back on even keel and then we can really go after the Money Lords.

We will restore our America into being what it was intended to be, whether the Rich Jews like it or not.

Hey, fellow Democrats, LET'S FIGHT!

Yours for Democracy, Social Justice and Human Rights and Fighting Terrorism and Dictatorship,

P.S. Don't forget that there are many wonderful Jewish Americans, like my own friend and attorney, Mark Lane, my good friend Dr. Alfred Lilienthal, and many, many others who do NOT support Israel. They deserve our FULL SUPPORT!

## MISSILE SEVENTEEN

### An Absolutely Perfect Example of Jewish Media Control and Manipulation

*Many naive souls—including some of my "liberal" friends—absolutely cringe when I declare that "The Jews Control the Media." Of course, for all intents and purposes, that's a fact. While Jewish community newspapers and publications will not go so far as to proclaim that fact, they do go out of their way to remind their own readers (who are, of course, largely Jewish) that there is a major Jewish influence and presence in the mass media. But non-Jews are not allowed to say such a thing. To say so is "anti-Semitic."*

*In any case, some years ago, I saw—in the Jewish-owned Washington Post—a perfect example of how the Jewish-controlled media can distort the reality of a news story. As such, I dispatched a news release to some of my "liberal" friends—particularly those who were steadfast members of the Democratic Party—demonstrating a perfect example of Jewish media bias. Read it and weep . . .*

You asked for it . . .

#### Here's ABSOLUTE PROOF of bias by the JEWISH MEDIA!

Attached is an article from *The Washington Post*, which is owned by the Jewish Meyer-Graham family and a host of other Jewish financial interests. Note the headline:

"Muslims Aid Embattled House Member"

The article describes how Muslim-Americans—yes, they have rights, too—have raised money on behalf of an outstanding African-American Progressive Woman Democrat, Cynthia McKinney of Georgia.

But here's the catch:

The reason why the Muslims have come to Mrs. McKinney's aid is because JEWS FROM ALL ACROSS AMERICA drafted a candidate to challenge Mrs. McKinney and have been raising vast amounts of money on her behalf. So the headline in the Jewish-owned *Washington Post* tells precisely the opposite of what really happened.

A factually, chronologically correct headline would have read:

"Jews Trying to Defeat Congresswoman."

So what *The Washington Post* displayed was bias.

And bias—or so we've been taught—is wrong wrong wrong!

One day . . . one day . . . angry Americans—particularly African-Americans—are going to rise up at the falsehoods and distortions they see in the Jewish-controlled media.

God forbid it should be anything like what happened on Krystallnacht—but it could be . . .

Let us pray that our Jewish Americans and their wealthy and powerful leaders and their media stop interfering in the affairs of the African-American community\* and stop trying to force Americans into fighting foreign wars in defense of Israel.

Otherwise . . . there will be a mighty price to be paid.

PS. As the godfather of an African-American youth, I am personally offended by the way the Jewish people are interfering in the affairs of the African-American community.

## MISSILE EIGHTEEN

### The Jewish Money Mob

#### Destroys Two African-American Democrats

*To nobody's surprise, the Jewish Money Mob did indeed manage to defeat African-American Democratic Congresswoman Cynthia McKinney for renomination. Not only that, but they also sabotaged the renomination of Earl Hilliard, an African-American Democratic Congressman from Alabama. In the following news release sent to my friends who were Democratic Party stalwarts, I reflected on the influence of Jewish money dictating party affairs and, perhaps more importantly, the manner in which big money Jewish interests had tried to interfere (and successfully so) in the political affairs of the African American community . . .*

**Remember?**

**Michael Collins Piper Warned You This Would Happen . . .**

Two highly-respected African-American Democrats have been defeated in their congressional primaries by candidates funded by Jews from all across America.

The Jews even got Republicans to vote in the cross-over primary in Georgia to defeat Cynthia McKinney!

And in Alabama, powerful Jewish money kings managed to deny renomination to Earl Hilliard, a respected African-American member of the House of Representatives.

And there's growing evidence that the powerful Jewish lobby was involved in the "decapitation" of two other Democrats—Jim Traficant (D-Ohio) and David Bonior (D-Mich.)—and the attempted political assassination of another, John Dingell (D-Mich.).

And before you say this is "another conspiracy theory" from "that radical extremist Mike Piper," check out the enclosed article from *The Baltimore Sun* [which acknowledged that Jewish campaign contributors had played a major role in defeating McKinney and Hilliard].

Who do these Big Money Jewish Slave Masters think they are?

How dare these Jewish Money Moguls try to pick the leaders of the African-American community?

(But then, considering the documented fact that the Jews largely ran the slave trade and brought African-Americans to America, maybe it's their "right" after all! At least they seem to think that it is.)

It's clear that the Jews still think we've got the Plantation System in this country and that they get decide who is the "house" worker or the "field" worker.

It's time that honest, progressive Democrats must ally with the African-American community and fight off these Jewish incursions into our party!

It's time we had a rebellion in this country!

We've got to show these Jews where we stand.

We can do it legally and we can do it forcefully.

We must must must SHUN them publicly.

We must publicly CRITICIZE them to their faces for their aggressive, warlike behavior.

We must let them know that we won't be pushed around anymore. No more running in fear of these trouble-makers.

They control the Big Money and the Big Media and, as a consequence, control the Ballot Box, but WE CONTROL THE STREETS!

And let's start showing them that

WE WON'T BE CONTROLLED ANY MORE.

Cynthia McKinney for President!

### Hard Truths for a Small-Town Liberal: A Candid Letter to a Favorite Former Teacher

*One of my favorite high school teachers was a good-looking, witty, articulate, self-styled "liberal," a no-nonsense feminist and free speech advocate—no holds barred (or so it seemed). But in the early 1980s, when I first began writing for Liberty Lobby's newspaper, The Spotlight, she was mightily distressed that I would work for an institution that stood for America First, one that suggested that American support for Israel was, to say the least, problematic. She urged me to eschew "conspiracy theories" and stand in favor of globalism and internationalism.*

*I well recall the letter that she sent me telling me that while she had always admired my writing talents, she deeply regretted that the forum that I had chosen was one that was out of the mainstream, not respectable, too extreme, etc etc. What follows is a letter that I wrote to her not long after the truth about the Oklahoma City bombing began to emerge. I had written her previously, advising her that the "official" government version of what happened was NOT what happened . . .*

**W**as it "deja vu"? Did you have a strange feeling when you heard in the "responsible media" that the FBI was found to have "lost" many documents indicating that there were "others unknown" acting alongside Timothy McVeigh in the Oklahoma City bombing?

No, it wasn't deja vu.

You heard it FIRST from your protege, Michael Collins Piper.

In my recent letter to you, I revealed: The fact is that Timothy McVeigh was absolutely surrounded and manipulated by government agents who knew full well what he was up to.

Don't believe the "cover story" that Timothy McVeigh was acting alone in the Oklahoma City bombing—including McVeigh's own dying claim that he was a "lone bomber." It's not true.

The fact is that McVeigh was under the thumb of intelligence operatives in the pay of the very government that he was seeking to "send a message to" through his ill-advised act of terrorism.

Even McVeigh's own lawyer, Stephen Jones, says McVeigh is a liar.

Yes, thanks to your training, I was one of the first investigative reporters in the entire country to unearth the fact that government agents had been working closely with Tim McVeigh for months—even years—prior to the Oklahoma City bombing.

Conspiracy theory?

I think not!

Actually, you should get a Pulitzer Prize for playing a part in training one of the independent journalists who helped expose the role of undercover government informants in the largest mass murder in American history!

I'm proud of you. And I'm proud of the fact that YOU TRAINED ME IN JOURNALISM . . .

You played a part—at least indirectly—in blowing the lid off the biggest government cover-up of the biggest damned crime in American history!

Yet, ironically, you have rejected my choice of independent journalism as a career and said that I was doing something WRONG!

You said that it was a MISTAKE for me to opt for independent journalism rather than lending my talents to the "big money" interests who dominate the controlled media in America!

I'm sorry, but I refuse to share your "Wall Street Worldview" of which you are so proud—a point of view that (in truth) is shared only by big money interests in New York, Beverly Hills, London and Tel Aviv.

You must learn that you can't believe everything you hear from Sunday morning television chat-show know-nothings who have no idea how real people in places like Juniata County live.

Like most Americans, I'm for placing America First. Contrary to what Jewish television "analysts" would say, placing America First doesn't mean "isolationism."

Instead, that means that Americans should look out for their own needs first, before trying to spend their hard-earned dollars trying to solve the problems of the globe.

It also means that America has no business trying to tell other nations and other peoples how to live and how to govern their own affairs.

That's why America had no business getting mixed up in the European squabbles we've come to know as "World War I" and "World War II" or in the "police action" in Korea or in the no-win, never-declared war in Vietnam.

The only consequence of these wars was the butchery and maiming of hundreds of thousands of American boys (and girls) and the senseless murder of millions of other innocent civilians.

(And no, it wasn't just those wonderful Jews who suffered, by the way, in World War II. But the Jews are very clearly the winners of that war: they have emerged as the richest, most powerful people on the face of this planet—bar none. To deny it is foolish.)

While the rest of the nation is celebrating World War II with the release of the film *Pearl Harbor*—with never a mention of the clearly-documented fact that Franklin Delano Roosevelt not only knew that it was going to happen and, in fact, allowed it to happen and ENCOURAGED it to happen—we should instead be trying to make sure that no such thing can ever happen again!

Although I've known dozens, perhaps hundreds of veterans of World War II, as far as I'm concerned, I've only met one person in my entire life who truly qualifies to be declared a "hero" for his actions during World War II: Ken Lehman [*the husband of one of my other high school teachers—MCP*] who had the guts to say "no" and refuse to butcher other human beings in that senseless war to defend Jewish Plutocracy (which it was).

That will shock you. But it's the truth. You believe it is not only the right, but—more importantly, in your internationalist worldview—the OBLIGATION of the United States to use its military power to enforce "moral" standards on the world. And you also endorse the "necessity" of so-called "globalization" as some wonderful form of Utopia that will bring lasting peace and prosperity to the planet.

Sorry, but I refuse to endorse Global Imperialism by the United States (or any other country) for the purpose of imposing some sort of global "democracy" (in name only) that will only benefit the multi-national corporate and financial interests.

I'm just so proud of all of those young people who have been picketing the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund and the World Trade Organization and the secretive Bilderberg group and other globalist power blocs.

These young people are the front-line forces in the next war that lies ahead—the war of liberation for the hard-working, decent, law-abiding peoples of this planet (people of all races, creeds and colors) who refuse to be coolies on a Global Plantation.

Before I close, I must comment on your devotion to the corrupt, anti-democratic, imperialist state of Israel. Let's face it: what little you really DO know about the history of Israel stems largely from what you see on television.

And, in truth, what you actually know about Israel is largely more what you "know" about the Holocaust and "all the terrible suffering of the Jewish people"—that is, not about Israel itself.

Yet, despite this, you remain a devoted Zionist, cheering on Israel alongside the likes of fanatics such as Pat Robertson, Jerry Falwell and Ariel Sharon, the Butcher of Beirut.

Israel's day in the sun is over. Israel will either back down, or Israel

will pay the price. The civilized democratic world has had its fill of the Jews.

Either the Jews will dismantle the state of Israel and open up Palestine to free and open elections and have a state where all people truly have equal rights . . .

Or the Jews will be pushed into the sea.

It is as simple as that.

There will either be a secular, democratic state in Palestine or the Jewish people in Israel (and worldwide) will pay a mighty price for their intransigence.

I will lecture you no more. I've said all that I have to say.

It's really quite simple:

I'm right and YOU ARE WRONG.

## MISSILE TWENTY

### That Old Saw About "The Protocols"

*Anytime—and I absolutely mean ANY time—in our modern era that anyone says anything about Jewish control of the mass media or talks about the power of the Jewish Lobby, the mass media and self-styled "educators" quickly rush to assure folks that this is nothing more than an old "canard," a "myth" that has its origins in the famous Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, which, of course, they say, is a "Czarist forgery." In that regard, I was inspired to write the following short story—a fantasy to be sure, but a fact-based one nonetheless—about a small-town school teacher (based on my favorite schoolteacher, whom you met in the previous "missile") who resorted to the legends about the Protocols in attempting to disabuse her students of the idea that Jewish power was anything other than a nasty old myth. I had fun writing this story and I hope you'll find it entertaining to read . . .*

#### "The End of a Myth"

#### An Apocryphal Story for Our Times

One day not long ago, at a rural high school in the mountains of central Pennsylvania, one of the English teachers, Jeannie Vallie, opened up a class discussion on the subject of American journalism. At that juncture, one of the students innocently made the following comment: "A

friend of my father's, a guy named Michael Collins Piper, says that the Jews control the American media."

Jeannie Vallie sighed, smiled, shook her head and said, with a great deal of authority: "Let's talk about that. A lot of people believe that. But it's not true. It's a myth. I know Mike Piper. He was one of my students. He's a smart fellow, but like a lot of other smart people, he got taken in by that myth." She continued:

The truth is that it's an old myth—an anti-Jewish canard, a conspiracy theory—going back to the days of Czarist Russia in the late 19th century.

The myth was started in a forged book called *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*. It's kind of an old wives tale, but a lot of people all over the world believe it to this day.

Here's the story of how this myth started. Because there were economic problems in Russia, the Czar of Russia—that's the king—didn't want people to blame him. So his police put out a little book, *The Protocols*, claiming that the Jews wanted to rule the world and that they wanted to control the media.

A lot of people believed the story, and it eventually made its way to the United States and elsewhere. These days the Arabs quote *The Protocols* almost as much as *The Koran*.

In America, Henry Ford—the same guy that the Ford car is named after—picked up on the story and believed it.

Although Ford was a pretty sharp businessman, he was limited in other ways (sort of naive) and he started reprinting *The Protocols* in a newspaper that he gave away free to all the people who bought Ford cars. That got the myth in widespread circulation here in the United States and those *Protocols* (and the myths that they promulgated) are still in circulation around the world today today.

Meanwhile, in Germany, where there were a lot of economic problems after World War I, a crazy guy named Adolf Hitler heard about *The Protocols* and believed them. And you know what happened from then on . . .

Jeannie stopped for a moment to let the reality of history set in with her students. She felt as though she had succeeded in laying that rumor to rest and she felt good about that.

(The guidebook that Jeannie kept in her desk, distributed by the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, advised teachers to constantly remind their students that criticisms of Jewish people had led to the

deaths of millions of innocent Jews. The guidebook emphasized that the famous *Protocols* had played a large role in spreading such myths.

(Jeannie had read the book, cover to cover, not once, but three times, and she felt that she had mastered the material. At one point she had even considered asking the ADL for a grant to study the effects of anti-Semitic propaganda on school students.)

Suddenly, almost mystically, a form began to materialize before the eyes of Jeannie and her students.

The specter evolved into the figure of a robust middle-aged man, casually but expensively attired. He was smiling to the class. His teeth shone like ivory, contrasting with his deep, dark tan. "Hi class," he said. "I'm Michael Collins Piper." He stepped forward. A massive diamond ring, with a stylized swastika, glimmered on his hand.

Yes, it was Collins Piper—in person.

The class gasped.

Piper continued: "I'm here to fill in some holes in Ms. Vallie's story. The information that she relied upon isn't quite accurate. It comes from a biased group known as the Anti-Defamation League that has its own axe to grind. But that's another story. In any case, let's talk some facts.

"First of all," he said, "what appears in *The Protocols* is not the basis of what people today are alleging about Jewish power in the world today. In the bigger picture, the true history of *The Protocols* is largely irrelevant, in fact.

"I won't burden you with the complex and much-disputed history of *The Protocols*, except to say this much: while it's true, as Ms. Vallie suggested, that the Czar of Russia once played a part in distributing *The Protocols*, he actually changed his mind about them and concluded that they were indeed a forgery.

"But that didn't change his mind about the insidious role that Jewish Communists and Jewish Capitalists were playing in the effort to destroy Russia and the rest of the Christian world. And that's what the real issue is all about. And while it's true, as Ms. Vallie said, that both Henry Ford and Adolf Hitler were influenced by *The Protocols*, there's much more to the story.

"First of all, when Ford was publishing his newspaper—contrary to myth—he wasn't relying exclusively on *The Protocols*. Quite the opposite. His newspaper articles were thoroughly-researched and heavily-documented presentations which examined the role of Jewish power in the American political arena.

"What's so amazing is that Ford's articles, written in the 1920s, reflect the same trends in American life today. Simply change the names and the dollar amounts and you'll find a new breed of Jewish financiers

have replaced those who lived in Ford's day."

At that juncture, Piper snapped his fingers, and, magically, a bound volume of Ford's articles appeared on the desk of each student. Piper continued with a flourish:

"As far as Adolf Hitler is concerned, he found that in Europe—just as Ford did in America—that Jewish power had been behind both Communism and Super Capitalism and was responsible for the economic crisis that racked Europe in the post-World War I era. The rest of the people of Europe soon began to recognize that fact. And that's why Hitler was swept into power and why he was so widely—some might say 'wildly'—popular throughout Europe."

"But to suggest it is a myth—today—that the Jews dominate the media is itself a myth. Look at CBS, NBC, ABC, CNN, Fox, *The Washington Post*, *The New York Times*, *Time*, *Newsweek*, and *U.S. News & World Report*. All are owned by Jewish families or Jewish financial groups."

"And I might point out," smiled Piper, "that at the time *The Protocols* came out, the only one of those media voices that was in existence was *The New York Times*. So even if the Jews didn't control the media then, they certainly do now."

There was another gasp from the students. "Hey, Ms. Vallie," said one young lady, "You said that Jewish control of the media was a myth, based on those old *Protocols*."

Jeannie Vallie nodded. "Okay, okay. I guess I was wrong. Mr. Piper seems to know what he's talking about. Go ahead, kids. Read what Henry Ford had to say, and then do a paper on it." She added:

"This is America. We have the First Amendment. Henry Ford had the right to say what he said, and you have the right to respond to what he had to say. This will be a real exercise in the First Amendment. And thank you, Mr. Collins Piper, for coming here to set us straight! Thank God there are a few independent thinkers like you."

*Needless to say, this story is very much a fantasy. Unfortunately, a scenario such as this is not likely to happen in any public schools in America today. On a historical note, I should mention for the record that my late friend Ralph Grandinetti, a diligent researcher, spent many hours in the Library of Congress researching data in English-language Jewish community publications published both here in the United States and abroad tracing what had been mentioned about the famous Protocols.*

*(On one occasion Ralph showed me pages he had photocopied from a London, England-based Jewish publication—a magazine, as I recall, although, unfortunately the name of the publication escapes*

*me (although it may have been the London Jewish Chronicle)—which stated flatly that the Protocols were indeed genuine; that, in fact, they had been crafted by one faction of Jews attending one of the early Zionist conclaves prior to the turn of the 19th Century. Regrettably, Ralph Grandinetti's files disappeared after his death which, by the way, was from natural causes. And based upon what Paquita de Shishmaraff, writing as "L. Fry" in Waters Flowing Eastward, has documented, it is certain that this faction was led by one Asher Ginsberg, best known as A'had A'hem. In my book, The New Babylon, I have written about this little-known history in some detail.*

## MISSILE TWENTY-ONE

### The Major American Jewish Political Figure the Jewish-Controlled Media Prefers to Forget

*Although American students are constantly bombarded with glowing stories about prominent American Jews—both past and present—one of the most genuinely colorful American Jewish political figures has been cast into the classic Orwellian "Memory Hole." Here, for the record, is a carefully-documented exposition of mine—originally crafted for publication in The Barnes Review, the biweekly historical magazine (published by Willis A. Carto), of which I am proud to say I am one of the founding editors. Once you've read the story you'll understand why this particular Jewish statesman has become a virtual non-entity, despite the fact that he was a well-known figure during the Civil War and Reconstruction era—a period of American history that has been so otherwise widely commemorated in books, Hollywood films, documentaries, story and song ...*

*One of America's first Jewish governors has virtually disappeared from the history books. What little information can be found about him provides a fascinating insight into the rampant corruption and political deal-making that reigned supreme during the shameful period in America remembered as "Reconstruction."*

The short, but frenzied, political heyday of Franklin J. Moses was "the golden age of stealing in South Carolina," according to American historian Claude Bowers in *The Tragic Era*, Bower's memorable account of Reconstruction—"the dark that followed the dawn of peace."

While Moses was just one of many crooked Southern “scallywags”—Southerners who allied with the Radical Reconstructionists of the North—what is notable about Moses is that he was, in fact, the third Jewish American to serve as a state governor (preceded only by David Emanuel, who served as governor of Georgia for one year, in 1801, and by Michael Hahn who served as governor of Louisiana from 1964-1865).

And the truth is that Moses—by virtue of his very infamy—was far better known (and certainly far more widely publicized) at the time than either of his predecessors.

Yet, in numerous otherwise authoritative (and often glowing) histories of the Jewish role in American public life, Moses has become a “non-person,” this despite the fact that, as the period newspaper reports cited in Bowers’ book make clear, Moses was a nationally-known figure whose criminal exploits were copiously noted in the American press at the time. Today, however, not a single one of the three most notable volumes on the topic of Jewish involvement in American political affairs mention Moses in any way:

- *The Jew in American Politics*, by Nathaniel Weyl (New Rochelle, New York: Arlington House, 1968) features chapters on “The Civil War” and “The Gilded Age” that followed, but Moses is conspicuously unnoticed, despite his infamy during the post-Civil War era.

- *Jews and American Politics*, by Stephen Isaacs (New York: Doubleday Books, 1974) likewise does not include Moses in its list of “Elected Governors of Jewish Descent.” However, perhaps, the author Isaacs can be excused because the circumstances of Moses’ elevation to the South Carolina statehouse can better be described as a “theft” or, more generously, as a “purchase”—and hardly a model of the democratic elective process.

- *Jews in American Politics*, edited by L. Sandy Maisel (New York: Rowman & Littlefield Publishers, 2001) never mentions Moses at all in its list of “Jewish Governors” which like the aforementioned volume by Isaacs, may be skirting around the circumstances by noting that the Jewish governors are “listed by year of election.”

- *Our Southern Landsman*, by Harry Golden, (New York: G. P. Putnam’s Sons, 1974), which *Publisher’s Weekly* described as a history of “the South’s influential Jews” also fails to highlight Moses, despite many otherwise heroic portraits of Moses’s contemporaries.

An Internet search of Moses will turn up a tiny handful of references to Moses, but one, in particular, that does mention his religion, lists it as “Episcopalian.” That is incorrect.

All of this is ironic, considering the fact, that, as Jewish-American Professor Benjamin Ginsberg has pointed out that Moses’s family was

“quite prominent” in South Carolina, with several members having distinguished themselves in the Revolutionary War. Not to mention the fact Moses’ own father had himself served as chief justice of the South Carolina Supreme Court—an auspicious and distinguished post indeed.

As such, in easily accessed modern-day literature, the full story of Franklin Moses is not readily available. However, turning to the right sources—including the aforementioned Ginsberg’s little-noticed book, *The Fatal Embrace: Jews and the State*, we can find out more about this remarkable character about whom a lively Hollywood film could be made.

Born circa 1842, young Moses’s first step up the political ladder came—through his family connections—when he was appointed private secretary of the governor of South Carolina during the final years of the Confederacy. However, at the end of the Civil War, Moses assumed some notoriety—particularly among his former colleagues—when he became “one of the first of any that were conspicuous in the state to submit to the Reconstruction Act.”

As such, by allying himself with the Radical Republicans in Washington, Moses became, in no short order, one of the worst “scallywags” of all time. It paid off for him both politically and financially. He was soon made speaker of the Reconstruction-ruled speaker of the South Carolina state house of representatives and then, after just two years, assumed the governorship. Although his tenure of office was hardly more than four years total, Moses established a record of flamboyant corruption that has few equals in American history.

The aforementioned Professor Ginsberg, whose book, *The Fatal Embrace*, is a candid review of the influential—but often unmentioned—role of American Jews in high-level political affairs and of the frequent corruption in which they were intimately involved, has described Moses’ career in quite forthright terms:

It is interesting that the importance of Jews in state finance during the Reconstruction period helped one Jewish politician play a more direct role in a Southern Republican state administration. One of South Carolina’s most prominent Republican politicians during the 1870s was Franklin Moses who served, successively, as a delegate to the South Carolina constitutional convention, speaker of the South Carolina House of representatives, adjutant and inspector general of the militia, a trustee of the state university, and, in 1872, governor of the state. Moses was a scalawag, that is, a Southerner who supported the Republicans. South Carolina’s Republican government, like

some regimes in premodern Europe and the Middle East, had a very narrow pool of talent from which to draw. Its political base consisted of uneducated, newly free slaves and a very small number of whites. Hence, the Republicans were eager to have Moses' services even though he was a Jew and former Confederate.

Like the other Reconstruction-era Southern state governments, South Carolina was forced to borrow heavily to finance its administration and internal improvements. Moses proved to be especially adept at raising money through the sale of state securities and was able to make use of this talent to further his political career.

Between 1868 and 1871, the state legislature, led by Speaker Moses, issued or guaranteed some \$23 million in bonds. As in the case of other Southern state bonds, many of these securities were marketed on the European continent by Jewish banking firms. Most, unfortunately, quickly declined in value to less than fifty cents on the dollar and were ultimately repudiated after the Democrats returned to power.

Franklin Moses's administrative talents extended beyond the realm of finance. While speaker, Moses organized a 14,000 man state militia composed mainly of black troops and led by white officers. Subsequently, Moses personally traveled to New York to purchase arms and supplies for this force.

In the American South during Reconstruction, as in the Third World today, election outcomes depended as much upon the balance of armed force as upon the distribution of political popularity. Moses's state militia played a critical role in bringing about a Republican victory in the 1870 South Carolina state elections when it was able to discourage Democratic sympathizers from going to the polls while simultaneously preventing the Democratic party's paramilitary forces from intimidating black and other Republican voters.

The state militia also prevented Moses's opponents from using judicial processes that they controlled against him. During his term as governor, Moses was named the "Robber Governor" by his foes and was often accused by Democrats of diverting public funds for his personal use—a charge that had some merit. At one point, Moses was able to block his own arrest on corruption charges only by calling up four companies of black militia to guard his residence and office.

In fact, as Ginsberg points out, Moses was not the only Jew who became prominent in South Carolina politics during Reconstruction. Two of South Carolina's most prominent black politicians of this era, Francis L. Cardozo and Robert C. DeLarge, (both of whom were allies of Moses) were the offspring of black mothers and Jewish fathers. Cardozo served as South Carolina secretary of state. DeLarge was elected to the House of Representatives in 1870 with "help" from Moses' armed militias, but, to its credit, the House, however, refused to seat DeLarge.

In any case, Ginsberg noted, the South Carolina regime under Moses "was among the most corrupt of the period." Claude Bowers paints a vivid portrait of America's little-known Jewish governor and his colleagues:

The corruption in state bonds, criminally issued and divided among official gangsters, mounted into the millions, but bribery and bond-looting was not enough for this avaricious horde, which had recourse to the pay certificate steals . . . When Moses, [then the state house speaker, prior to becoming governor], required more funds for his debauchery and made out a pay certificate for \$2500, Lt. Governor Ransier refused to approve unless included . . .

When bribery, illegal bonds, pay certificates did not suffice, the thieves bethought themselves of furnishing the State House. Within four years a people on the verge of bankruptcy was forced to pay out more than \$200,000 for the purpose. There was a \$750 mirror to reflect the dissipated face of Moses, clocks for members in their private rooms at \$480, and two hundred cuspidors at eight dollars each, for the use of 124 members.

The quarters of Moses at Mrs. Randall's rooming house were elegantly furnished at the state's expense. And yet, on the expulsion of the Radicals from power, there was less than \$18,000 in furniture to account for the \$200,000 spent; the rest was in the homes of the members and their mistresses.

When, in 1872, Moses, in Bower's words, "bought the gubernatorial nomination," a black band played "Hail to the Chief," an anthem normally reserved exclusively for the president of the United States. At the time Moses assumed the governorship, *The New York World* predicted that he would, within two years, "take the last of the sap out of the tree." Which, it might be added, is precisely what he did.

Described by Claude Bowers as "a lecherous degenerate and cor-

ruptionist," who was "the black sheep of a decent family" Moses—who was "notoriously dishonest in the legislature"—quickly made the best of a good situation. With the support of the Republican regime in Washington, Moses had won the Palmetto State's highest office and thus "entered into the land of milk and honey with an insatiable appetite." Bowers provides modern-day readers with a fascinating portrait of Moses and his shenanigans:

Almost immediately, this penniless adventurer had purchased a \$40,000 mansion, furnished it with elegance, maintained the grounds and buildings perfectly, and indulged himself in every luxury. Driving through the streets in an expensive equipage drawn by a span of the finest horses, he conveyed the impression of opulence. He was living at the rate of about \$40,000 a year, and, while his debts had reached almost a quarter of a million, he was not without resources in the crimes he was committing.

A natural actor in the princely role, a correspondent described his domestic establishment as "a well-trained corps dramatique." In the presence of minister or bishop, he was all piety and humility and the good man was impressed with his sanctity and the charms of a pious household. When occasion called, he could "preface a meal with a lengthy and unctuous grace and roll off a well-written family prayer."

Even the domestics enjoyed the comedy. And yet, this "frowsy, hatched-faced, pale young man of a debauched exterior . . . with a big mustache and thin hair . . ." could be seen with Negroes and low whites puffing cigarettes and sitting down among the blacks with a hunchback billiard player.

In 1877, when federal troops abandoned South Carolina, Moses' era (however lucrative) came to an end. Democrats regained control of the South Carolina government, the new administration brought many of the corrupt Republicans to trial. Never one to lose an opportunity, Moses quickly offered his services as a government witness against many of his former allies, even admitting many of his own crimes.

And although Moses' half-Jewish/half-black allies, Cardozo and DeLarge, were among those found guilty of corruption, they were pardoned as part of a settlement between the national Republican administration of Rutherford B. Hayes (who had assumed the presidency in the disputed election of 1876) and the Democratic Party, working together to resolve the bitterness in the wake of that national election.

Benjamin Ginsberg summarized the political legacy of Moses and his landsmen: "Thus, as part of their intimate connection to the finances, politics and society of the Gilded Age, Jews were involved in many of the most visible and spectacular frauds of the post-Civil War period as well as in the economic dislocations and financial manipulations that characterized the era."

Despite this brief blaze of glory, however, Moses' criminal career was far from over. According to Thomas Byrnes (chief of New York City's detective division from 1880-1895), soon after his term of office ended, Moses "started in victimizing friend and foe alike."

In fact, Moses' post-gubernatorial criminal antics were so repetitive and so widespread, reaching into Byrnes jurisdiction and as far west as Chicago and north to Massachusetts as well, that Byrnes felt compelled to include a lengthy profile of Moses in Byrnes' colorful 433-page gallery, *Professional Criminals of America*, wherein Moses was generally described as a "swindler by bogus checks" (evidently Moses's chief post-gubernatorial method of operation). Noting that "an account of all [of Moses'] swindling transactions would fill many pages." Byrnes provided a capsule description of just a few of Moses' many endeavors:

- Arrested in New York and returned to South Carolina in 1878 for passing a forged note in South Carolina for \$316. (After being placed on parole, Moses evidently escaped);
- Arrested in New York in 1881 for defrauding a military man out of \$25. Sent to six months in jail;
- Arrested in Chicago in 1884 for false pretenses, but the case was settled;
- Arrested in Detroit in 1884 for swindling a preacher and sent to jail for three months;
- Arrested again in Detroit in 1885—by Boston, Massachusetts police officers—for swindling another military man, Colonel T. W. Higginson, of Cambridge, out of \$34 under false pretenses. Sentenced to six months in jail;
- While in jail in Massachusetts, Moses was taken back to court for a variety of other swindling charges, and, on Oct. 1, 1885 was sentenced to three years in the Massachusetts House of Corrections. His sentence was set to expire on May 10, 1888. Moses would have been 44 years of age at the time of his release from prison, but he had already lived a life of crime—and political power—that very few could equal.

Because Moses' has been relegated to the Memory Hole, we know little, if anything, about his final years, but what we do know about his proverbial "15 minutes of fame" is quite bizarre and telling indeed—a little-noted chapter in American Jewish history.

**For the Sake of the Children . . .  
Let's Debate and Discuss  
the Facts & the Myths  
About the Holocaust**

*In the opening weeks of the year 2001, I had the pleasure of stewarding toward publication the Jan/Feb. 2001 issue of the bimonthly historical magazine, The Barnes Review, which was devoted exclusively to examining the controversial and much-written-about topic of "The Holocaust." After that issue was released, I sent copies of the magazine to a number of educators and opinion-makers in my home town, accompanied by the following letter . . .*

**For the sake of the children,  
let's bring history into accord with the facts!**

Dear Open-Minded Free-Thinker:

And I do know that YOU are THAT. You are NOT closed-minded and bigoted nor do you allow others to unduly influence your thinking. Otherwise, I wouldn't waste my time with this letter and the information that I've enclosed. I know you agree with me that Rousseau was right when he said:

"Falsification of history has done more to impede human development than any one thing known to mankind."

The question is this: How much of what we've read in our history books is really true? Here are just a few examples of historical "facts" that have since been revised in light of new information . . .

THE ATTACK ON PEARL HARBOR WAS A "SURPRISE."

Now, big name historians acknowledge that both FDR and Winston Churchill knew the attack was coming but did nothing to stop it, confident the disaster would force America to go to war.

A "LONE ASSASSIN" KILLED JOHN F. KENNEDY.

Today, few people anywhere believe the Warren Commission. And there's unsettling new evidence the JFK conspiracy was even bigger than even some of the most vociferous Warren critics imagined.

RICHARD NIXON WAS RESPONSIBLE FOR WATERGATE.

Twenty-six years afterward, recent discoveries suggest that Richard Nixon was more a victim—not the perpetrator—of the Watergate affair.

THE LUSITANIA WAS "AN UNARMED PASSENGER LINER."

We now know the British liner was not only armed but that the ship probably would have survived the German torpedo if she hadn't been carrying explosive and illegal war materiel bound for Britain.

These are only four instances of major events of the past that have been subjected to what Rousseau bluntly described as "falsification of history." These events altered the course of history—yet, in each case the "official" version of what happened wasn't even true . . .

I'm sorry to say, based on my own research, that there are literally hundreds—probably thousands—of other examples. So with all of this in mind, I'm really pleased to be able to send you this special "All Holocaust" issue of the historical magazine, *The Barnes Review*.

It just so happens that I took time off from my otherwise busy schedule working as a correspondent for *The Spotlight* newspaper to act as "guest editor" of this special issue of *The Barnes Review*.

EVERYTHING that you see in this issue of *The Barnes Review* was selected for publication and edited by ME. I selected the photos, I wrote the descriptive "outlines" under the photos, I wrote the headlines, I wrote the introductory material. I wrote the editorial. In addition, VIRTUALLY ALL of the unsigned articles were written by me, not to mention the articles that actually include my actual "byline." I opted to jump in as "guest editor" on this special issue because of the fact that several years ago the Jewish lobby attacked my book on the JFK assassination.

The truth is that my book on the JFK assassination had NOT said even one word about "the Holocaust," yet the powerful Jewish lobby decided that the best way to try to deflect attention from my accusations about Israel's involvement in the JFK assassination was to tell people that I "denied the Holocaust."

In other words, they didn't want to address my book on its merits, so they determined that the best way to discredit me would be to make false accusations about me regarding the "sensitive" subject of "the Holocaust." Well, the Jews made a big mistake . . . THEY BIT OFF MORE THAN THEY COULD CHEW.

Because of their false accusations, I decided to investigate the subject of so-called "Holocaust denial" and see what it was really all about. When I did, I learned that there really is a lot more to the subject of "the

Holocaust" and so-called "Holocaust denial" than meets the eye.

It turns out that the so-called "Holocaust deniers" don't deny the Holocaust at all. They've simply raised specific questions about specific "facts" about the Holocaust that turn out not to be facts at all. (And this is a very serious concern for people who want school children to be taught the truth.)

This issue of *The Barnes Review* is just an overview of what I learned about the subject. I think once you've read this special issue from cover to cover that you, too, will have some very real questions about all of the stories that you have heard about "the Holocaust."

Yes, yes, yes, THERE WERE CONCENTRATION CAMPS. Yes, yes, yes, Jews were sent to concentration camps. Yes, yes, yes, we've heard all the stories and seen the pictures. It was a real tragedy. However, this is the first time EVER that a historical magazine has investigated WHY this happened . . .

The Jewish magazines and newspaper reports and "history" books all tell us that the Germans and the rest of the people of Europe who were not Jewish were simply "evil" and "hate-filled." At first they told us that it was just Hitler who was the bad guy and that he was an evil dictator who did all these things and that nobody knew what was happening. Now the Jews have changed their tune and said that EVERYBODY—INCLUDING THE CATHOLIC CHURCH—knew what was happening and went along with it because they supported it.

Well, if that's the case, why did all of these different people, of different languages and nationalities and ethnic persuasions and religions ALL rally behind Hitler?

The Jews want to have it both ways: on the one hand, they say that "Hitler and the Nazis did it" and on the other hand—now—they say that everybody supported Hitler and the Nazis.

You'll be absolutely fascinated by the thought-provoking essay by the Jewish rabbi who essentially says that by their actions in Europe, the Jewish people set the stage for the events that followed.

You'll be intrigued by the in-depth, fact-filled essay that explains how the Jews accumulated a vast amount of wealth and power (and engaged in widespread corruption) in Germany during the period between the world wars.

You'll be amazed to learn how it was actually the organized Jewish groups that led a harmful boycott against the new Hitler government—long before any Jew was sent to a concentration camp!

This was essentially a "declaration of war" by the Jews against Germany and is something that is NEVER written about in the history books or talked about in the schools today.

And you'll be delighted by the up-beat final article that shows how even though the Jews suffered terribly during World War II (as did all people), the Jews have now emerged as the wealthiest, most powerful single group of people on the face of the planet!

In other words—here's the good news: we don't have to feel sorry for the Jews anymore and we can FINALLY stop talking about the Holocaust! (Thank God!)

Since I know that you are a free-thinking, independent-minded intellectual, I'm confident that you'll be delighted to get some honest, straightforward, un-biased and documented FACTS—not myths—about this very controversial topic!

Of course, there are narrow-minded, easily-influenced people who will denounce this issue of *The Barnes Review*. Fortunately, however, those closed-minded people are in the very small minority—although, of course, they constitute a very powerful "elite" in America today.

If truth be told, they are people who have a vested interest in making a profit out of what Jewish-American intellectual Norman Finkelstein has called "the Holocaust industry." (Be sure to read my review of Dr. Finkelstein's book in this issue of *The Barnes Review*!)

What I find most poignant in all of this are the revelations—coming from the American Jewish Committee itself—which indicate that the Germans—contrary to popular myth—did NOT (REPEAT: DID NOT) use gas chambers to kill people at the concentration camp at Dachau . . .

This is particularly interesting because one of Juniata County, Pennsylvania's most widely-respected educators visited Dachau as a Red Cross worker at the end of the war and this educator told me personally that she "saw" the "gas chamber" and "knew" that "there was a Holocaust" (based on having seen the so-called gas chamber that even the Jewish authorities NOW say NEVER functioned!

Actually, the gas chambers that did exist, it seems, were used to fumigate CLOTHING to eliminate the spread of typhus, the dread disease that DID kill THOUSANDS of inmates during the war when the supply lines broke down (as a result of British and American bombing raids) and prevented the Germans from providing food, clean water, sanitation and other necessities to the concentration camp inmates.

It just so happens—by the way—that Jewish-American attorney, Mark Lane, a friend of mine, visited Dachau as a U.S. soldier at the end of the war and he, too, was shown "the gas chamber." However, based upon the new information that's come out, Mark does not believe there was an "extermination program" via "the gas chambers" at Dachau.

What about Auschwitz? Well, check out the thoroughly documented chart in this issue of TBR. It summarizes the changing—and diminish-

ing—numbers of those who supposedly died there. In addition, as you'll see, a famous French Holocaust survivor, Paul Rassinier—who was interned in not one, BUT TWO, concentration camps (!)—was one of the first people to raise questions about what did—and did not—happen to the Jews!

I guarantee this much: you're in for a real roller-coaster ride that will leave your head spinning. But nothing—repeat NOTHING—that appears here can be disputed. It's FACT!

I realize that much of what appears in this issue of TBR will be very painful for people who have spent their lives "believing" in the legends of the Holocaust, but the truth is there for those who dare to look for it.

I will say this much: 100 years from now after all of us are dead and gone, the civilized world that somehow manages to survive the inevitable nuclear Holocaust that Israel WILL set off in the Middle East will look back and say, "Isn't it amazing? Imagine how all of those people in the second half of the 20th century actually believed all of that post-war propaganda about the Holocaust."

I'm mighty proud, indeed, to have played a part in putting this issue of TBR together. There are now over 60,000 copies of this document in circulation here in the United States and around the world.

*[As of January of 2010, there are more than 100,000 copies of this issue of The Barnes Review in circulation.—MCP]*

And you'll find this hard to believe—but it's absolutely true: in modern-day Germany, Austria and Switzerland (and in other Western "democracies"), I could GO TO JAIL for several years for writing this material! That's not my "opinion." That's a FACT!

That's right. That's how powerful the Jews are. They've instituted laws in those countries to PUNISH people for doing historical research and writing—and what's really scary is that they want to do the same thing in this country.

So as free-thinkers and intellectuals who believe in the American tradition of Freedom of Speech, it's time that we ally together and fight for our precious liberties—before it's too late.

P.S. You'll find this hard to believe, but one Juniata County woman (a schoolteacher, believe it or not!) who saw this issue of *The Barnes Review* said, "Oh that's just Holocaust denial propaganda!" without reading a single article in the publication. Those are the kind of closed-minded idiots, frankly, that are a real problem in our society today.

## MISSILE TWENTY-THREE

### What a Hoot!

#### An Irreverent Review of "Holocaust" Television's First Great Mini-Series:

*In 1978 NBC television broadcast the much-promoted miniseries "Holocaust," which set in motion—in the years that followed—a seemingly unending array of other films and documentaries, novels and all manner of "history" and "entertainment" (!) focused on that subject. In the fall of 2009 I had occasion to once again view "Holocaust" and, in retrospect, I came to realize that the docu-drama was, to be completely honest, quite over the top. With that in mind, I devoted an entire broadcast of my nightly radio forum (now at michaelcollinspiperpodbean.com) to a review of the film. What follows is a transcript of that review . . .*

Tonight's broadcast is dedicated to a character of fiction—Berthe Palitz Weiss, the Jewish grand dame, the kindly, elegant, dignified wife of a kindly, elegant dignified Dr. Josef Weiss, two out of some 30 billion innocent Jews done in by—you guessed it—the evil Nazis (or rather, the Nat-zeeze (that's pronounced "gnat-zeeze") in the much-touted 1976 television extravaganza entitled *Holocaust*.

I just watched the film the other day on DVD while on my deathbed. And then I rewatched it.

It's really quite a hoot.

So despite what Abie Foxman at the ADL and Abie Cooper at the Simon Wiesenthal Center might suggest, I do listen to their side of the story, to all of the carping and complaining about Adolf Hitler and the Holocaust by the Jews and Hollywood and certain "alternative media" icons who think the Nazis are hiding under the bed getting ready to jump out and say "boo" and take over America once and for all.

In any case, played by the lovely Rosemary Harris, Berthe Weiss is a character of such thoroughly annoying magnitude that one spends most of the film—up until Berthe finally gets it—hoping all the while in the meantime that the Nazis—the Natzis, that is—are going to storm through the door and drag her away, hitting her with a stick in the process.

When it finally happens, when Berthe goes to the gas—as you know from the get-go, it absolutely has to happen, it just has to happen—it's almost anti-climactic. I mean, seriously, Berthe is such a goody two-shoes, soft-spoken, sweet, gentle. You just know that they're gonna get her, one way or the other, those dad-gummedd Natzeese.

It's kind of like when you start watching a thriller about some family being stalked by an evil neighbor and they have a cute dog named Rover. You just know that the neighbor is gonna hack up Rover and leave him on the front porch.

So, yep, they finally get Berthe. She bravely makes her way with a bunch of beleaguered gals right into the old gas chamber, and, of course, she's comforting some poor little girl that reminds her of her own daughter who got offed by the Nazis a year or two earlier.

One can't help but think that even screenwriter Gerald Green was glad to be done at last with this character, putting her out of her misery about a third of the way through the big shindig.

Mid-drama Green actually has Berthe's rather obnoxiously cute daughter screaming in contempt, "Mother, you think you're so special, that you're such a grand lady, that the Nazis wouldn't do anything to you." Surprise. Surprise. Well, they got her all right.

Frankly, when they were ushering her to the showers, as they put in the film, I was thinking: "Thank God."

Berthe liked to play classical music on a really gorgeous grand piano (I always wanted a grand piano). Anyway, Berthe's piano gets confiscated by the Nazis and—predictably—it ends up with much ado in the home of a particularly odious SS officer played by Michael Keaton, but more about him later.

All told the characters in the film at large are such cardboard cutout figures that it is rather quite dazzling in a sense to think that American television audiences were so captivated by this period costume drama, something akin to one of those old Bette Davis flicks with Betty jazzed up as Queen Elizabeth.

The film is replete with thuggish Jew-hating Nazis who not only rape Berthe's daughter (who goes insane and then ends up being subjected to a mercy-killing by gassing by smiling-but-sinister Reich physicians)—a gassing conducted in one of the famous "gas vans" as opposed to those good ole gas chambers . . .

But another of the Nazis, a porky fellow with a weird grin, coerces Berthe's daughter-in-law (a *shikseb*, a non-Jewish woman) into giving herself up in return for sneaking sneak love letters to her Jewish husband who is locked up in Buchenwald for being a trouble-maker.

Now get this. I mean this is rich. R-I-C-H . . .

The plump fellow, the tubby Nazi, later declares his love for Berthe's Gentile daughter in law, having had such a good time having his way with her in his office at the concentration camp.

However, the molestee, played by Meryl Streep (a great actress, in my estimation) rejects him. Apparently she didn't care too much for

making whoopee with the Fat Fascist. His tender ministrations didn't match up, I guess, with those of her Hebrew Hubby.

I kid you not, folks. Such stuff as dreams are made of!

Watching this film, more than 30 years later, one can't help but chuckle—seriously, I mean it—chuckle at the 1970s air of this film set 40 years earlier. On occasion you might even expect to find Berthe's daughter listening to a radio-version broadcast of the Brady Bunch or the Partridge Family.

Michael Moriarty portrays a fictional young German SS officer named Dorf who starts off the show by admitting to his potential employer, Reinhard Heydrich, the so-called "Blonde Beast"—played with skilful and elegant arrogance by the stylish British actor David Warner—that he's "neutral" about Jews and is just looking for a job, but by the end of the show he—Moriarty's character—emerges as possibly the nastiest Nazi in Germany, barring perhaps even Hitler. Moriarty's character, Dorf leers crazily through the film at the thought of (and discussing) the killing of as many Jews as possible, and he is cast, in a sense, as the Chief Nazi Word-Twister, coming up with crafty linguistic euphemisms for all manner of murder and mayhem aimed at the Jews.

Even some of the best Nazi murderers in the field are disgusted at the way Dorf conjures up some classic ways of describing mass murder.

(On a factual historical note, those so-called euphemisms, for murder, such as "evacuation" and "resettlement" were, in fact, referring to just those things: not the mass murder of Jews. But, hey, what's truth when you're pitching Zionist propaganda in the realm of Hollywood.

Heydrich, played by the aforementioned David Warner—(best known as the Evil gun-toting gentleman's gentleman who tries to off Leonardo DeCaprio in David Cameron's classic *Titanic*)—at times seems to be the only one in the whole shebang whom you might want to dine out with.

Poor Dorf, Moriarty's over-the-top character (a part for which Keaton won an Emmy), ends up in the hands of U.S. Army nazi hunters and after trying to explain why his enthusiastic slaughter of 900,000,000 million Jews was a public service swallows a big fat pill and drops dead on the spot with hardly a groan.

He kind of looks like he just a nip of really bad Seagram's gin, courtesy of those bigshot Jewish bootleggers, the Bronfmans.

Throughout the film Moriarty is shown displaying images of Jews getting strung up, shot, beaten, rabbis getting their beards clipped by grinning Nazis. Oh, it goes on and on.

The pictures that Moriarty is boasting about are shown on the screen. Funny thing is, though, that when Moriarty is heard saying, "Here

they are being led to gas . . . Here they are in the gas chamber . . ." you don't get to see the pictures.

Damn!

Maybe it's because there were no such pictures taken since, as some scholars say, it never happened.

They do manage to slip in good ole Babi Yar. I mean, come on, how couldn't they not show Babi Yar what by the way appears to be, according to researchers, a largely fictitious mass slaughter at a ravine in Poland or Ukraine or Cherry Hill, New Jersey, I forget which.

The actors mutter ominously about Babi Yar, and you know, just know, what's coming. Lots of machine gun fire, bodies dropping.

There's also a lot of jabbering, in hushed tones as the movie progresses about that mysterious tourist trap in the East, a place called OOOUUUUUUUUUUshveeeeeeeeeeeetz, a place that several of the characters actually get to visit by the end of the film.

We do get lots of nudity—and this was on 1970s television. They could make excuses for baring boobies (pardon my Yiddish) on prime time television since it was a movie about the Holocaust.

But then nudity and intimations of sado-masochism have always been part and parcel of the quote-unquote "historical imagery" of the Holocaust. Nekked guys and gals being herded in and out of concentration camp buildings, into the famous OVENS (as some like to call the legendary—and I do mean legendary—gas chambers).

Well, anyway . . .

At one point Moriarty's character seems to show a little contrition for having orchestrated a symphony of bloodletting all over Europe, but then he and his wife decide that the best way to deal with it is to just keep on keepin' on, killing as many Jews as possible and, they decide, if he gets caught in the end, he has to say he was doing it all for the greater good of Germany and the world.

Rather interesting excuse. Hmmm.

They even have Keaton as the guy who dreamed up Zyklon B. There's a scene of him taking a sniff, almost dreamily. Seriously. I'm serious. Just one capsule. It bubbles, kind of like those old children's drinks called fizzies!

I can't help but think that when Moriarty took the role he said to himself, "I'm really gonna go whole hog with this part. It will really make the Jews happy." And so he got his Emmy. In a sense, he deserved it.

Moriarty, incidentally, is a bit of a libertarian who had some pissing match with former Attorney General Janet Reno over some long-forgotten subject. But in Moriarty's defense, I have to say that he played a part in a really adorable film about a little beagle named Shiloh.

Characters playing Adolf Eichmann and Heinrich Himmler do put in what you might call cameo appearances, but both come across as rather boring, mild-mannered fellows who aren't even as bad as Dorf!

Oddly, I don't recall Mr. Big—Adolf Heeetler himself (they always put a weird exaggerated twist on pronouncing his name, never just "Hitler" it's like HEEEEET-ler)—popping up in the movie. Almost seems like an oversight, but considering the fact that there are probably only one or two "decent" Germans in the whole enterprise, the film-makers more than made up for that.

In contrast, of course, all the Jews are witty and wise, warm and wonderful, heroic and hearty. I don't know if I've ever seen so many rabbis in my life—all really dear old fellows, deeply religious, spiritual, full of hope, blah, blah, blah, yadda yadda yadda.

Berthe's father is cast as this bubbly, cheerful Jewish war hero, an Iron Cross winner for Germany in World War I, who loves Germany and the military, but this old fool gets it—on Krystallnacht no less!

Yes, I said, Krystallnacht, the never-to-be-forgotten night of broken glass, the worst night in history, I guess. Hope those damned Nazis didn't smash any bottles of Jack Daniels or Bombay Sapphire Gin. I'm sure they must have busted up the Manischewitz shelves at Hymie's liquor store. When, of course, they weren't busy burning Talmuds.

At the end, when dignified Dr. Weiss, Berthe's husband, is being led to the gas—delousing, they told him—he cracks jokes with his old friend Mr. Lowey and asks Lowey if ever got his prostate or his kidney or his gall bladder (or some body part) ever checked out as Dr. Weiss had suggested.

The lovely Tovah Feldshuh played a beautiful Jewish girl who is a devoted Zionist who later becomes a terrorist (oh, I'm sorry, "resistance fighter" after hooking up with Berthe's youngest son, and in her day Tovah (who later played the ugly Golda Meir on Broadway) was quite a looker. Tovah gets gunned down fighting the Nazis. Probably a better way to go than getting burned alive in a synagogue like a bunch of other Jewish gals do, right up front! Tovah is is always yapping about Next Year in Jerusalem. Never made it. Her beautiful corpse was left in the wilds of Ukraine, no doubt to be subjected to the kind of things that only Eric Hufschmid dreams of.

Two good looking blonde Gentile guys, James Woods and one of the Bottoms brothers—I forget which—play the Jewish heroes, the sons of Berthe. Funny thing that they couldn't find any Jewish actors to play the Jewish heroes. Woods—the guy who was married to Meryl Streep in the movie—dies at Auschwitz, worked to death I guess, right when the camp is being liberated. Bad timing, to say the least!

Now, HE managed to be interned in not only Buchenwald, but also Theresianstadt and then when he misbehaved there, the Nazis shipped Woods off to Auschwitz where he worked dragging gassed Jews out of the gas chamber and off to the ovens.

His gal pal Meryl survives. And listen to this. She gotten herself deliberately incarcerated in Theresianstadt by asking her former Nazi paramour, so to speak, to officially denounce her as a subversive. Presumably hoping for more pleasure, the fat boy does just that, and Meryl sets up housekeeping with her Jewish hubby, James Woods, at Theresianstadt and Woods gets her pregnant just in the nick of time, since, as I said, he gets stripped off to Auschwitz for gas chamber duty.

And, of course, she gives birth to a bouncing baby boy, heir to the Weiss family throne. The Bottoms guy, playing Woods' brother, does survive. He had the pleasure of Tovah Feldshuh's charms until they snuffed her. The movie ends with him getting ready to smuggle Jewish boys into Palestine, presumably to start a soccer team since, in the final scene, he's playing soccer with the lads and smiling brightly. I guess he was as pleased as everybody else to see this silly movie come to a close.

## MISSILE TWENTY-FOUR

### Responding to a Jewish Agitator Who Accused Me of "Anti-Semitism" (And of being an "Outsider"!)

*On one occasion after I wrote a letter to the editor of my hometown newspaper taking the Israeli lobby to task for its efforts to push America into needless foreign wars, another letter writer—a Jewish physician who had recently moved to my hometown region—responded to my letter and blasted me as an anti-Semite who was potentially helping stir up another "Holocaust." My response to his ridiculous letter speaks for itself...*

Although one might be tempted to try to respond line by line to the submission to *The Juniata Sentinel* by Eric Egelman, suffice it to say the letter was largely abusive name-calling of the precise type leveled against former President Jimmy Carter and a number of highly regarded top ranking generals and admirals and others who have dared to publicly question the power of the Israeli lobby

in America. Even philanthropist George Soros, a Holocaust survivor, has been abused for saying that the actions of the Israeli lobby are not in America's best interests, even though the Israeli lobby holds great sway over Congress due to its considerable financial clout.

In addition, it should be noted, increasing numbers of respected academics have been going public to say that this lobby played a critical role in engaging the United States in Iraq and now hopes to see the United States wage war against Iran.

Even the prestigious *Vanity Fair* magazine has featured several articles of recent date noting that advocates for Israel were singular forces promoting U.S. involvement in Iraq.

The letter writer suggested that it was somehow improper for *The Juniata Sentinel* to publish a letter from someone (myself) living in Washington, DC, casting me as someone from outside "our area" (as he put it). Juniata County folks are not "naive" hillbillies who might be "misled" by someone who is now from outside the county.

Longtime Juniata residents know that the very flagpole that proudly stood over our courthouse ground for most of the 20th century (and perhaps still does) was raised with the singular support of my late grandfather, then a railroad executive, who not only arranged for private donations, but also provided railroad workers to construct the pole.

And it might be added that my great-great-grandfather was a Civil War veteran who lies in repose at Church Hill Cemetery in Port Royal. For Mr. Egelman to make accusations of bigotry because I criticized a well-financed lobby for a foreign nation is particularly egregious when many old-timers recall that the infamous Ku Klux Klan burned a cross on Mifflin Hill in an attempt to intimidate my grandfather, a Roman Catholic, because he was bringing other Roman Catholics (largely foreign immigrants) into Mifflin to work in the railroad yards.

The letter writer talked about the Holocaust and even about the Black Plague of centuries ago, but neither of those topics had anything to do with the topic of my letter: the power of a foreign lobby group.

Trying to distract attention from modern day realities by focusing discussion of long-ago issues does not serve the cause of free and open debate.

*(Incidentally, it was following this Jew's letter of complaint that the local newspaper forever stopped printing ANY of my letters to the editor. And that was no accident. The word had clearly come down that "nothing from THAT Michael Collins Piper is ever to appear in this newspaper again." I imagine the Jewish agitator probably also directly contacted the Newhouse Gang that controlled the paper.)*

### The General, the Preacher and the Anti-Semite

One of the most interesting (and revealing) letters I have ever received was a missile aimed at me by a Christian fundamentalist dispensationalist minister—educated by no less than Liberty University, the fiefdom of the late and unlamented Jerry Falwell. This Christian pastor, a resident of the rural community in which I was raised, was responding to a personal letter that I wrote to his wife after she wrote a letter to my hometown newspaper attacking Muslims and essentially blaming Saddam Hussein for involvement in the 9-11 terrorist attacks. Here is the letter that I wrote to the minister after he wrote me in return (presumably speaking on behalf of himself and his wife). The minister's letter—which I dissect line by line in the selection that follows—is quite instructive in that it delineates clearly the mindset of the Christian Zionists in America.

#### NEWS FLASH!

#### **Destruction of Secular, Modernist Iraqi Regime of Saddam Hussein Endangers Christians; U.S.-Israeli-British Offensive Against Saddam Puts Christians in Danger.**

These are the indisputable facts acknowledged in *The Washington Post* on April 20, 2003. That's right, Reverend, in your fanatic pro-Israelism, you put Christians in Iraq in the line of fire. God save you!

Dear Reverend:

Noting that you did not "dignify" me in your recent letter (dated April 7, 2003) by addressing me as "Dear Mr. Piper" but simply as "Mr. Piper," I suppose I should be honored you even granted me the title "Mr."

Quite frankly, I was actually pleased to receive your letter, written in response to my letter to your wife, following publication of her most disturbing letter to the editor of *The Juniata Sentinel*. Generally, most pro-Israel fanatics can—at best—give one only a blank stare when confronted with good, solid facts that are thoroughly documented. It is easier not to debate than to try to debate a bad position. I understand that. So I was pleased that a pro-Israel fundamentalist fanatic at least made an attempt to respond.

However, I also understand—having read your letter to me—that your particular brand of fanaticism is such that you were DRIVEN to

respond, compelled by your deep-rooted fundamentalist devotion to the Zionist dream.

Indeed, your emotional attachment to the Zionist cause is hardly any different, really, from that of the most dedicated of the hard-line Muslim fanatics who are attached to their particular brand of Islam. It is only natural that two extremes would ultimately come into conflict.

And the evidence suggests that a certain sect of American fundamentalist extremists, of which you are a part, have allied with a certain sect of Jewish fundamentalists—an odd alliance indeed.

Over the years I have received many such letters as yours, from evidently well-meaning people who (as you do) avoid basic facts and, instead, provide me a host of quotations from the Holy Scripture.

However, the meaning attributed to those quotations is based upon 18th and 19th century interpretations of God's Word concocted by the likes of cultist John Darby and his ideological heir, the known con-man Cyrus Scofield, whose followers have perverted and twisted the Word of God and thereby misinterpreted what the Bible itself does indeed say.

By God! I stand with His word—not the words of men such as Darby and such scum as Scofield.

So I recognize what motivated your letter. I stand with the ancient, original word of the Bible, His word—and not some 18th or 19th century "interpretation" which is clearly the handiwork of Lucifer himself. God have mercy on those who have been co-opted!

I am here to say, as a Biblical fundamentalist, that any interpretation of the Word of the Lord that originated in the 18th or 19th century is a fraud. And I say: "To Hell with Fraud."

I am here to say, as a Bible-believing Christian, that any man—John Darby or Cyrus Scofield—who arrived on the scene in the 18th and 19th centuries and proclaimed himself to be the voice of God, the one person who understood what our ancient Biblical Scriptures reported unto us, as children of God . . . is a fraud.

You, Reverend, are a follower of Scofield and Darby and I must tell you, up front, that I reject this fallacious modern-day "re-interpretation" of the word of our Lord.

I am a Biblical fundamentalist in the truest sense of the word. I believe in the BIBLE—not the "interpretations" of the Bible as passed down by religious hucksters.

Let me be frank about it: To Hell with Darby and Scofield—these Satanic monsters who came along nearly 2000 years after the birth of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, and then—in their own audacious fashion—proceeded to "re-write the Bible"—funded by financial interests and powerful political interests who OPPOSED Christianity and who

sought to thwart and pervert the word of our Lord.

I assure you, Reverend: if ever there are two men roasting in our proverbial Hell, it is this monstrous Darby and his insidious disciple, Cyrus Scofield. God damn them to Hell from whence they were spawned! Christians worldwide reject the Satanic doctrine of this con man—this deceiver—Cyrus Scofield.

Essentially, you maintain, I have deviated from the word of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, and you hint that perhaps I am in the hands of demons, perhaps Satan himself.

This is quite hilarious, really, considering the fact that—just ten minutes before I opened up your letter—I had just made quite a generous donation to a wonderful Greek Orthodox Church here in the Washington, D.C. area (and I'm not even Greek Orthodox)!

My Greek friends, when shown your letter, really had an enormous belly-laugh and they treated me to a dinner at my favorite Greek restaurant, assuring me that "If you're going to Hell as the good preacher suggests, we want you to be well fed when you get there." So thank you, Reverend, for a wonderful dinner: caviar, stuffed grape leaves, souvlaki—and iced tea. I don't drink liquor with dinner. Ruins a good meal.

In any case, I do take your letter quite seriously—however ill-founded much of it may be—and for the record I, too, am compelled to respond to your letter, although for far different reasons than yours.

Over the years I have had many challenges from a wide variety of persons and institutions and I have found that the most effective way of responding to those challenges is by directing citing what my challengers have said, and then responding to it. That is why, in the letter which follows, I am going to cite YOUR EXACT words in boldface type, and then respond accordingly.

And I would note, too, that your response to my letter was not an issue-specific challenge to the various facts (and, admittedly, occasional opinions) that appeared in the letter. Instead, your response to my letter to your wife was an extended ad hominem attack on me, upon my religious beliefs, and, I suppose, on my integrity itself, suggesting that I have in the hands of Satan and therefore no longer a child of Christ.

Your letter begins:

**I'll begin by giving an example of three men who grew up in Juniata County and attended schools in the Juniata County School District. These three men attended various schools of higher learning, but came away with different ideas on government, religion, and most importantly, patriotism.**

Your letter is ill-founded beginning with the second sentence. My views have hardly changed at all since I was a student at Juniata High School. I remain just what my liberal school teacher Dwight Johnston once said I was (and which I pointed out to your wife): "A flag-waving super patriot." There were no evil influences from outside the hills of central Pennsylvania that affected my thinking: quite the contrary, as I went out into the REAL world, although I learned more and more and came into contact with many people from many diverse cultures and backgrounds, what I learned not only intensified my beliefs, but allowed me to "tinker with" and "adapt" my point of view, yet while remaining consistent to one continuing thread of belief: I'm against liars, bullies, double-standards, and have very little time for fools.

What are my ideas on government?

I'm a firm, hard-driving advocate of democracy within our Constitutional republican form of government. I believe in the right of the people to control their own destiny, through elected representatives, tempered by the reins of authority remaining, ultimately, in the hands of the people. This is Jeffersonian tradition, pure and simple. I believe that no special interest should dictate government policy in any way, shape or form. I believe in AMERICA FIRST. I do not believe that America should be trying to reshape the world or to try to police the world. I am for protecting America's borders from terrorists and I believe that America should tend to its own problems at home before trying to "fix" the world's problems.

I will also tell you this: just recently I sat, side-by-side, in a four-hour private conference in his palace, with Sheik Sultan bin Zayed Al-Nahyan, deputy prime minister of the United Arab Emirates and son of the king of Abu Dhabi, Sheik Zayed, and told Sheik Sultan, frankly: "As far as I'm concerned, there is no greater system of government on the face of this planet, nothing closer to the people, than the American system of government."

What are my ideas on religion?

I am a Christian—a Bible-centered Christian who allows no sect, no pastor, no cleric, no con man like Cyrus Scofield, no false prophets like Tim LaHaye or Jerry Falwell or Pat Robertson, no other human being, to tell me what the Scriptures say.

I believe that human beings have the right to interpret Scripture as they see it, through their personal relationship with Jesus The Christ, and reject the idea that any one particular church (or, dare I say, synagogue) should have the power to impose its particular point of view upon the rest of mankind. I recognize that men will differ on interpretation and I respect that.

However, I will stand up in defense of Bible-centered Christian beliefs when I see them under assault.

And in that regard, Reverend, I want to tell you this:

I hate what Judaism teaches in its Holy Talmud about Jesus Christ. I do not consider him the son of a whore, sired by a Roman soldier, who is today boiling in Hell in his own urine.

And that is what the Talmud teaches.

I don't like what the Jewish faith teaches about my Lord and Savior and I question how any Christian can put the Jewish people on a pedestal when their religion is so hostile to Jesus the Christ.

But then, again, any so-called "Christian" who would so idealize and idolize a people who have the utmost hatred for Christ is clearly not really a Christian at all!

In fact, Reverend, I am suggesting precisely that: that your views PRECLUDE you from calling yourself a Christian, and as a Bible-believing Christian, I'm here to say it to you.

And I cannot fail to add that it is the Jewish groups in America today who have most fervently warred against prayer in schools, public displays of the Ten Commandments, and other simple tokens of religious belief. This is a fact that you cannot deny. Deny it, sir, and I will marshal the evidence which demonstrates that your denial is simply that: denial.

And although I constantly hear how much the Muslim people "hate us," I also know that I respect the Muslim faith for its respect for Jesus Christ, honoring him as a Great Prophet.

(By the way: I recently purchased a wonderful book, *The Muslim Jesus*, which summarizes the wonderful stories about our Lord and Savior that appear in the Koran. You should definitely read it. Maybe you might learn something outside the teachings of Darby and Scofield that have isolated your learning and your worldview—not to mention your Biblical understanding.)

What are my ideas on patriotism?

Well, I've said it before and I'll say it again. I was accurately described as a "flag-waving super patriot," and I'm mighty proud of that.

I believe in AMERICA FIRST. That is why I have always—and will always—stand up and fight those who attempt to carry out measures that will harm my America—our America.

**There seems to be a huge gulf between them concerning trust for our United States Government.**

I can speak for myself on the question of "trust" for "our" United States Government. I admire the American system of government. I do

doubt the reliability of many people who serve in our government. I also have a profound respect for the good, honest decent people—of all races, creeds and colors—who hold office in our government.

However, I recognize that there is massive corruption in "our" government and I am honor-bound as a patriotic American to challenge that corruption. To not do so would be to void the very reasons for the American Revolution.

Your letter continues:

**Two of these men, Gen. Ronald Fogelman, Ret. USAF, and myself, attended Juniata Joint High School at the same time.**

You should be advised that you have misspelled the general's last name. I should advise you, sir, that not only did I attend the same church as the general, but both of his sisters were my Sunday School teachers in Mifflin. In addition, the home of his parents (in later years) adjoined my own family's property—we were next-door neighbors, essentially—and today his sister Nancy's home likewise adjoins our property. When my father was dying of cancer, General Fogleman's mother was dying of cancer, and they shared the pain together. You were probably unaware of these things, but I am here to advise you of these details.

You and I both know how a small town Central Pennsylvania boy went on to become not only a four-star general, but Chief of the United States Air Force.

And for that, we must be proud. General Fogleman served in combat and earned his stripes. However, to be honest, I knew, early on, when I learned that General Fogleman had been recruited into the Council on Foreign Relations—a rather suspicious "liberal internationalist" group that has been condemned even by your allies such as Pat Robertson, among others—that the General was on the "fast track."

I will not go into the somewhat dubious history of the Council on Foreign Relations, but suffice it to say that the council has a record that leaves something to be desired. However, as I told many people over the years: "General Fogleman is, I suspect, a good, patriotic Christian man. I know his family. I believe he is dedicated to America first. He will be a force for good within a group that otherwise bears close watching."

And for the record, it should be noted—which you did not mention—that General Fogleman was essentially forced out of the Joint Chiefs of Staff after a relatively short time period aboard, a remarkably short time indeed. There's nobody in Washington who doesn't know that, and I can tell you that I told many people at the time: "There's the proof that Ronnie Fogleman is a good man. He wouldn't bend. He

wouldn't compromise. He's a patriot. He got the heck out of there, rather than 'play the game.'"

And by the way, speaking of the military, Reverend, it was your wife's idiotic contention in her letter to the editor—and it was idiotic, pure and simple, absolute stupidity—that by protesting the war it was "anti-military," when—as I pointed out in response in my letter to her—that IT WAS AMERICA'S MILITARY LEADERSHIP WHO OPPOSED THE IRAQ WAR. That's not my OPINION. That's a fact.

So I guess that means that our military leaders are in the same camp as Michael Collins Piper!

What do you and your wife think about that?

Do you think that the military leaders are also under the influence of some malign force as well?

And as far as the military is concerned: Listen to me here and now, Reverend: I think it is the utmost hypocrisy for the pro-war/pro-Israel president of the United States and his lackeys in Congress to demand that Americans support the war and "support our troops" at the same time the president and his Republican congress CUT VETERANS BENEFITS.

HOW DO YOU RESPOND TO THAT?

You don't respond, sir, because you can't.

All you can do is throw insults and brickbats and hints that "Michael Collins Piper is an agent of Satan" but you can't respond to facts.

So for the record, let me say this:

As a flag-waving pro-military America First super-patriot, I think President George Bush is a piece of disgusting crap for cutting veterans benefits.

I stand behind our military and our veterans and I am thoroughly disgusted and insulted that this draft-dodger, who is helping make a bunch of arms manufacturers rich by starting wars, is now cutting the benefits to our boys and girls in the service.

What do you think of that, Reverend?

**What you don't know is that the other young boy went on to become a dairy farmer and preacher after getting his higher education at Bob Jones University, Liberty University, and Trinity School of the Bible.**

Your revelations concerning your religious training confirmed my belief that you are guided by the earthly "interpretations" of the Scripture concocted by the Darby-Scofield school of thought. That is your right. It is also my right to reject that teaching, which is, indeed,

rejected by millions of Christians across the face of the planet.

I am not alone.

**Gen. Fogelman [sic] and myself both believe in a Supreme Being, Almighty God.**

I can only assume that you have discussed the general's religious beliefs with the general. In any case, I also believe in a Supreme Being, Almighty God.

**We both have a deep love for our nation**

As an America-First flag-waving super patriot, I also have a deep love for our nation, the greatest nation on the face of the planet, bar none.

**and it's [sic] form of Constitutional Government.**

As I've said, there is no greater form of government anywhere. If America had remained true to its Constitution, there would hardly be many of the problems that face our country today. I'm an old-fashioned Constitutionalist.

**We both are aware that along with a belief in God, comes a belief in the Bible as being the inerrant Word of God, and that Word demands obedience. God's only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, said it so well. We have His Words recorded in John 14:15 where He says, "If ye love me, keep my commandments".**

God bless you, Reverend. I share those views. This gives me some faith that perhaps you have not been totally misled.

**It appears to this writer that the other man in this story has been misled. That somewhere in his educational experiences outside the confines of Juniata County**

To repeat myself: I evolved into a flag-waving super patriot, a Constitutionalist, a believer in America First while still in Juniata County, most of my views having come from close study of books in the Juniata County Library, the Mifflin County Library, and the Huntington County Library, as well as the Pennsylvania State Library (not to mention the school libraries).

How many Juniata County children traveled so far to expand their

knowledge, even as a grade school and high school student? How many Juniata County kids today have memberships in all of those libraries?

And as far as my reading capacity is concerned, I should tell you that, even in first grade, I was regularly summoned out of my classroom, because I was so far ahead of the other children, and asked to tutor children in my class who could not read. I am also proud to say that my mother and I taught my best friend to write his name—when the school system couldn't do it.

Your "conspiracy theory" that some outside, non-Juniata County person or force "misled" me is faulty, to say the very least and reflects a very bigoted, narrow-minded view of the outside world. Perhaps it is best that you remain centered and focused in Juniata County.

**a spirit that dwells on an extreme hatred for Israel,**

a "spirit"—there you go again, suggesting that Satan has grabbed control of me. I beg your pardon, sir. The only spirit that has hold of me is the spirit of Jesus Christ.

I hate tyranny. I hate bigotry. I hate imperialism. I hate contemptible behavior. All of that is reflected in the political state of Israel that has its very foundation THE REJECTION OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOR, JESUS CHRIST!

"Ye are of your father, the Devil," said my Savior to those who rejected Him. And for that they paid a mighty price and shall do so until Christ rules supreme.

Pity those poor Jewish sons of the devil who brought the wrath of our Lord upon them.

**the United States Government,**

I do not hate the United States Government. I do hate corrupt people in that government and I hate corrupt influences upon that government.

**and Bible Truth**

I do not hate Bible Truth. I honor the Scripture and believe what it says. I do not rely upon human beings like Darby and Con-Man Scofield to "interpret" it for me.

**may have contaminated the thought processes.**

If my thought processes are "contaminated" then the contamination evidently took place in the reading rooms of the central Pennsylvania libraries. Or perhaps you suggest that I was somehow taken over by demons? Yes, of course, that's exactly what you're suggesting. Then why don't you say it, sir? Don't use flowery language to cover up the most severe accusation that could be leveled against any Child of Christ.

**Upon taking the time to read the letter that was sent to my wife, along with the accompanying materials,**

I thank you for taking the time to read the letter and the accompanying materials. God bless you!

Perhaps you will learn something from it.

**and remembering the various letters that have been sent to local newspapers,**

I am pleased that they made an impression—certainly a tribute to the training in writing that I received from outstanding educators such as Roy Hart, Charles Close, Virginia Glenn, Lucy Lehman and others.

**I can not see a spirit of patriotism or love of country.**

You evidently consider criticism of PEOPLE IN GOVERNMENT to be unpatriotic and somehow reflective of "hatred" of country, as opposed to love of country. You are wrong, sir, very wrong.

I LOVE my country. I'm a flag-waving super patriot, just like that atheist liberal teacher said. He was right on the mark. I'm for America First—and I even had another "liberal" feminist teacher attack me for saying THAT!

**What I see instead is rebellion,**

You are 100% correct. You DO see rebellion. I rebel against those who would defame Christ and distort traditional American Constitutional principles and undermine America's Bible-based Christian heritage. They are many in number.

And I will say it—whether the Jews like it or not: AMERICA IS A CHRISTIAN NATION!

To Hell with anyone who says otherwise.

The Jews want to have their 100% Jewish nation in the political state of Israel, but they won't let Christians have Christianity in America.

Yet, you—as a supposed Christian—allow the Jewish people to try to undermine Christianity in this country, even as you are screaming from the rooftops how wonderful the corrupt little state of Israel is. Wonders never cease!

**distrust,**

You are 100% correct. You DO see distrust. I distrust those who would defame Christ (unlike the Muslims who revere Him) and distort traditional American Constitutional principles and undermine America's Bible-based Christian heritage. They are many in number.

**and a lack of Bible knowledge.**

What you consider a "lack of Bible knowledge" is my refusal to permit John Darby and Cyrus Scofield to interpret the Scripture for me. Quite to the contrary, my Bible knowledge is based upon the Scripture itself, not the interpretation laid down by another.

**Permit me to give you an example on the lack of Bible knowledge. For you to even begin to think that the current state of Israel is not the chosen nation of God,**

The chosen people of God are those who have affirmed His word by accepting Jesus Christ as the Lord and Savior. The Jews have rejected Christ. They curse his name (unlike the Muslims, by the way). Therefore the Jews are not the Chosen People of God. They abandoned that privilege long ago. Case closed.

**that her people are not the people of the Abrahamic Covenant,**

Most Jewish citizens of the state of Israel are descended from an ancient European non-Jewish pagan tribe known as the Khazars whose leader adopted Judaism as a choice between Judaism, Islam and Christianity and whose people followed that choice.

The historical sources for this include the eminent Jewish scholar Arthur Koestler whose book, *The Thirteenth Tribe*, explains the background on the history of the Khazars and their CONVERSION to Judaism. The Khazars had no historical link to the area of Palestine today known as Israel.

**is a lie fostered on the world by Satan himself, and I will explain.**

No, as I've said, eminent Jewish scholars have affirmed the history of the Khazars. None of these scholars are alleged by anybody to be agents of Lucifer.

**The prophet Isaiah prophesied in his writings these words, "Who has heard such a thing? Who has seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day, or shall a nation be born at once? For as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children". (Isaiah 66:8) When the United Nations created the nation of Israel on May 15, 1948, Isaiah's prophecy was fulfilled.**

**A nation was born in a day.**

And thousands of Christian Palestinian Arabs who lived in Palestine for thousands of years were uprooted and driven into exile at gunpoint.

Reverend: are you prepared to abandon your fellow Christians?

Yes, you are. You are willing to stand by the Khazar invaders and support their forcible takeover of the Holy Land at the expense of your fellow Christians. What madness!

You believe, in your heart, that a Jewish pornographer like Al Goldstein or a Jewish drug-peddler and gambler and prostitute-peddler such as Meyer Lansky has more right to a home in the Holy Land than a Bible-believing Christian Arab.

What twisted perversion of the word of Christ—that a Christian Arab has less of a place in the land of the Bible than a filthy, low-down criminal who happens to claim to be a "Jew" (when, in fact, he is of Khazar European descent).

Let me state it simply: You believe that famed American-born Jewish pornographer Al Goldstein has more right to live in Palestine than a Christian Arab minister of the Gospel born in Jerusalem.

That is EXACTLY WHAT YOUR POSITION IS, Reverend, and I will tell you honestly: I think that is pretty disturbing.

You CAN NOT deny to me that you believe that an American born Jewish pornographer has more right to live in Palestine than a Christian Arab minister of the Gospel born in Jerusalem.

The fact that you cannot deny that to me demonstrates to the world how ill-founded your zealous worship of the Jewish people really is.

And speaking of which, during a conversation with a Jewish friend of mine, famed Democratic pollster Phil Panitch (to whom I was speak-

ing just yesterday, and telling him about your letter), I once asked Phil: "How would you briefly describe the foundation of Judaism?"

Do you know what his answer was? He said: "Self-worship." In other words, Jewish worship of the Jewish people—not of God!

Aha! Reverend! How do you explain THAT?

AND note this: Phil was educated in Hebrew school, speaks some Hebrew, has visited Israel and remains a staunch supporter of Israel. He described Judaism—from his informed position—as "self-worship."

Reverend: that flies in the face of everything YOU believe in!

As I might put it lightly and bluntly: "Gotcha!"

**With the stroke of a pen, it happened just as God's prophet said.**

If you read the history of the period you would know that it is common knowledge, documented in a number of reliable volumes that cannot be considered "hostile" to the Jews, that wealthy American Jews BRIBED a number of United Nations ambassadors, largely from South America, in order to get the votes necessary for the establishment of Israel. So it was not the hand of God, it was plain old fashioned political corruption.

In any case, you can throw around all of the conventionally-quoted Biblical phrases that are used to justify support for Israeli crimes and atrocities and to prop up the theory that the Jews of today are the "Chosen People" of God, but I can also refer to dozens of Christian writers, ministers and theologians who will say otherwise.

So why are YOU right and all those others WRONG?

(Yes, yes, Reverend, I hear you: they are ALSO in the hands of Satan, just like Mike Piper.)

**However, signing a piece of paper did not give to Israel all the ground that God had promised the nation in Joshua 1:4.**

Therefore you believe, I guess, that the Israelis should steal what they call "Greater Israel"—everything from the Nile to the Euphrates, which constitutes a considerable amount of property, including a lot of oil. That's what you and those wonderful Israelis want and everybody knows it. (That's pretty sleazy, to tell you the truth.)

As for the Jews of today not being of the same lineage of Abraham or the ones of the Exodus, again your lack of Bible knowledge becomes readily apparent. The Apostle Paul wrote to

**the church at Philippi about his Jewish roots. When we look at his words in (Phil. 3:5) we see that he was of the stock of Israel, (Jacob), from the tribe of Benjamin, a Hebrew of the Hebrews, and a Pharisee.**

The Apostle Paul has been dead these centuries. His people were not the Khazars of Eastern Europe who invaded Palestine. Therefore what Paul wrote about the people of his time has absolutely nothing to do with the so-called "Jews" of today.

**Yes these words were written before Titus destroyed Jerusalem in 70 A.D., but that doesn't mean the Jewish race ceased to exist. They only became dispersed throughout the world, and are now returning to their homeland exactly as the Bible prophesied. (Ezekiel 20:33-37)**

Which is kind of interesting, considering the fact that many Orthodox Jews say that the Jews were never supposed to "return" to a physical piece of property. "Israel" is a spiritual state of being, in their traditional Jewish view. So are you going to tell me that the Orthodox Jews who believe this, based on their teachings, are also Jew-haters and liars and in the hands of the devil?

### **Your hatred for the Jewish Nation**

What you call the Jewish Nation—presumably Israel—is an artificial state peopled by persons not of native stock.

### **and people**

Your allegation will come to the surprise of my many Jewish friends, many of whom—but not all—reject the thesis that they have more right to a home in Palestine than the native Christian Arabs. I pray that my Jewish friends will accept Christ.

### **is so visible in all your writings.**

I hope (and pray) that my position, in favor of Christ's word and historical truth, is so visible in all of my writings.

**If I were you, I would remember the words of Our Heavenly Father as recorded in (Genesis: 12:3), "And I will bless them that**

**bless thee, and curse them that curseth thee; and in thee shall all the families of the earth be blessed”.**

If I were you, I would remember the words of Christ who told the Jews that they were of their father, the devil.

**This same covenant is reaffirmed with Isaac, Jacob, and King David. With David, God even adds a little something extra that you and your Islamic, Muslim friends need to pay attention too [sic]**

I have few “Islamic, Muslim friends,” *per se*. In fact, most of my Arab friends happen to be Christians, including the dear late Issa Nakhleh, longtime representative of the Palestinian people at the United Nations in New York.

So your snide remark about my “Islamic, Muslim friends” is far off the mark. In fact, I have more Jewish friends who are critics of Israel and who reject Zionism than I have “Islamic, Muslim friends,” Reverend, so you are very, very wrong!

And what about my Jewish friends, such as Rabbi Yisroel David Weiss, who contends that “Israel” is a spiritual state—not a geographic political state? Where does this Torah-true Jewish rabbi fit into your eschatological frame work? There are thousands of Jews who even live in political Israel today who share Rabbi Weiss’ point of view.

Are you here to tell me that this Jewish rabbi is WRONG?

If so, I would absolutely love to hear YOUR explanation for that.

**In 2nd Sam. 7:16 we are told that when Israel is finally reestablished as a nation with Jesus Christ as Lord of Lords and King of Kings, it will be forever.**

There are those who could contend that Christ rules today. And as far as Christ ruling as Lord of Lords and King of Kings forever, then I say: Hallelujah!

**I will finish my story to you by asking one simple question. If two Juniata County boys grew to be men with conservative, patriotic, Bible views,**

My views are “conservative,” “patriotic” and Bible-rooted. And I ask you again: how can you be so CERTAIN that General Fogleman shares your views?

**what happened to the third boy?**

He remained true to his views that are referenced above.

**Could it be that some radical rebel reached him in his quest for knowledge,**

You mean Satan, don’t you? Why not say it? However you are very, very wrong. As General Fogleman would no doubt say: “God is my co-pilot.” No, let me amend that to a more appropriate and I believe accurate, however different, analogy: God and His word are my anchor of faith.

**or is it nothing more than a rebellion of submission to and believing in Jehovah God?**

I believe in Jehovah God. I have not rebelled against Him. I submit to His will. I pray that you will likewise.

And by the way, I would suggest this: it seems to me that you have tried to wrap yourself in the American flag by associating yourself and your views with General Fogleman. Could you not stand alone in challenging me?

For my own part, I stand with Jesus Christ and no earthly being.

Would you be willing, Reverend, to join me in a public forum to debate the question of American support for Israel? Perhaps we could have the debate in one of the local school auditoriums and invite the general public. I have no doubt your church would come to cheer you on. I would definitely be at the disadvantage.

I am no theologian, but I am a researcher and student of history. However, I would be pleased to have Rabbi Yisroel Dovid Weiss as my debating partner along with a Bible-based Christian pastor, perhaps Rev. Dale Crowley, Jr. I would be willing to stand alongside this Torah-true Jew and this Christian fundamentalist and raise the questions that I have raised in this letter in response to yours.

I would invite you to have debating partners as well. Perhaps General Fogleman, if his views are indeed what you say, would join you.

On the other hand, perhaps, if it turns out that he, like many military men, is highly suspicious of the motivations of Israel, perhaps the general would choose to serve on my team.

This would be a classic debate—two well, informed debating teams discussing a major issue that affects the future of our world.

Let’s do it before a large crowd of people. Let us discuss real issues,

real questions of policy. And, before God, let Rabbi Weiss have his say.

Frankly, I've always thought of myself as just a good old fashioned American who places America first—and that's why I am so irritated by powerful Jewish organizations that presume to tell America's Jews that they should place Israel—a foreign nation—first.

So, as a Christian by faith, I wish to tell you that it is my opinion, Reverend, that:

American troops should immediately be deployed against Israel—a dangerous trouble-maker which refuses to sign the nuclear non-proliferation treaty signed by other nations. If we must dismantle Israel to save the world, then it must be done.

Here are the crimes which the ungrateful Israelis have committed against the United States (even as the American taxpayers have been sending Israel nearly \$4 billion a year):

- On June 8, 1967, naval and air forces of the government of Israel launched a deliberate and unprovoked attack on the American spy ship, the *U.S.S. Liberty* as it cruised peacefully in the Mediterranean. Some 34 Americans died and 171 others were wounded.

Israel claimed that the attack was a mistake (even though it was a clear day and the American flag was blowing in the wind) but many, if not all, of the survivors are convinced that the attack was deliberate.

Israel wanted to sink the ship and blame the attack on the Arabs, thereby drawing the United States into the Six Day War which erupted the next day. Israel was afraid that the *U.S.S. Liberty* (which was monitoring activities in the Mediterranean) would discover that it was Israel—not the Arab states—which was the real aggressor.

- According to former Israeli spy, Victor Ostrovsky (writing in his new best-seller, *By Way of Deception*) Israel knew—in advance—that terrorists were going to launch the truck-bomb attack against the U.S. Marine barracks in Lebanon. The attack ultimately resulted in the deaths of young Americans and many more were seriously wounded. Yet, our "brave little ally" did nothing to alert our Marines to the danger they faced. Israel hoped that the deaths of the Marines would bring the United States further into the Middle East conflict.

- Even as our government has been publicly declaring a "war on drugs," Israel's intelligence agency, the Mossad, has been providing arms and military training to Latin American drug lords in Colombia and elsewhere. The insidious role of our so-called "ally" in the international drug racket alone merits a military attack on Israel by the United States.

- In 1980, Israeli terrorists dynamited a synagogue in Paris as well as a Jewish delicatessen. An Arab busboy in the restaurant died. Although the attacks were blamed on "Arab terrorists" it was, in fact, Israel's intel-

ligence agency which was responsible for the crime. This is, also, an act of war and deserves punishment.

- Israel continually mistreats Black Americans who have settled there, a fact which enrages all believers in human rights. Not to mention Israel's outrageous treatment of the native Christian and Moslem Palestinian Arabs which has been repeatedly condemned by all of the nations of the United Nations—except for the United States and Israel.

- Israel has also been giving high-level U.S. technology to the anti-Christian Communist Police State known as Red China. Why would any "ally" do such a thing?

Clearly, Israel is a gangster state and one that should be held up to world view as the kind of nation that has no right to exist if it continues to pursue such aggression against not only its enemies—but its friends.

America should invade Israel immediately. America should return to its rightful Arab owners the lands seized by Israel. America should rescue the Palestinian people from the Israeli aggressors. America should wage war against this tiny—yet powerful—Middle East reich.

I would also strongly urge you to read *The Fall of Israel* by Israeli author, Barry Chamish who is a Jew who mourns Israel's decline. This book tells the truth about what is really happening in Israel today—not what the Jewish-owned media in America would tell you.

His book has been described as "a damning indictment of the corruption and incompetence of a ruling class who have brought Israel close to ruin. The author claims the true danger to Israel comes not from its Arab enemies, but from its deep internal corruption and malaise. Almost a dozen members of the government coalition have been or are under police investigation for crimes of fraud, graft, theft, embezzlement and illegal wire-tapping. So powerful are these men and so weak is Israel's democracy, that no power seems able to remove them no matter how deeply implicated they may be in scandal." Chamish reports:

Under the stewardship of its woeful leaders, Israel is on the verge of collapse. Its health, education and housing, its environmental, agricultural and economic systems, are all disintegrating. The country has accumulated debts of \$66 billion in foreign and internal debts.

To cover these, the government requests massive amounts of America aid and taxes its people into penury . . . The government-owned banking system appears to indebt its clients as a matter of policy. The average Israeli personal debt is the highest in the world—two out of every three Israeli families live in dread of collection agencies.

The situation is so intolerable that 400,000 Israelis—almost 10 percent of the population—have emigrated from their country in the past fifteen years. And two-thirds of the Soviet Jews who would have replaced them have altered their plans for immigration: the expected flood has become no more than a trickle.

DID YOU ALSO KNOW THAT THE LEADERS OF THE ANTI-CHRISTIAN COMMUNIST REVOLUTION IN RUSSIA WERE LARGELY JEWS? A holocaust unlike anything yet seen in world history followed that revolution. This holocaust has never been duplicated. As one American journalist later recorded:

Soon the blood of human beings would be oozing from under the doors of communist execution chambers as tens of thousands of Christian men and women were butchered like cattle in a slaughterhouse.

Soon 5 million landowners would be deliberately starved to death as part of a premeditated plan. Soon a move would be under way to exterminate the leader class of the entire nation by murdering every officer and every other person who had been, or might be, a potential leader.

Soon the standing population of the slave labor camps would exceed 15 million. Soon every church and cathedral would be gutted, and every priest and preacher would become a criminal in his own community.

Soon Russia would have a zombie proletariat, docile, willing to work, easily controlled, incapable of revolt. Such was the "romance" of the Bolshevik Revolution.

The Jewish Communist butchers had laid upon the backs of the Russian people a government under the control of non-Russian elements. According to an authoritative study by Christian clergymen, the Soviet press revealed that of less than 600 important functionaries in the totalitarian dictatorship, only 17 were of ethnic Russian origin.

There was, however, at least one Hungarian as well as three Poles, three Finns, 11 Americans, 15 Germans and 457 (that's right 457) Jews—totally unrepresentative of the vast majority of the enslaved people of Russia. Perhaps this explains why Winston Churchill, later British Prime Minister (at that time a rising statesman) wrote an essay entitled "Zionism vs. Bolshevism: A Struggle for the Soul of the Jewish People," alleging, based on the facts, that communism was a Jewish creation.

This same theory was also proposed in a once-classified British intelligence report filed by the U.S. Embassy in London in mid-1919. The report declared bluntly: "There is, now, definite evidence that Bolshevism is an international movement controlled by Jews."

Under this JEWISH-CONTROLLED regime, nearly 50 million people died in the next half-decade as a result of Bolshevik policies. Some 5 million died as the result of deliberate extermination of minorities and political enemies. Seven million died from famine caused by the failure of the Bolshevik economy. Fourteen million died in the revolution and the civil war that followed. Nineteen million died in the Soviet slave camps. Fifty million people dead—the result of the "people's" revolution that alien bankers and agitators had brought to Russia.

Not content with destroying its own subjects, the Jewish Communist Leaders in the Kremlin began to expand their activities throughout Europe and around the globe. Their activities in Germany, resulted in a backlash by the German people that ultimately brought Adolf Hitler to power. In Central Europe alone some 4 million people—at a minimum—died because of Soviet atrocities. And in Asia communism brought slaughter to at least 65 million others. More than 100 million people dead because of the Jewish practice known as Bolshevism!

Reverend: the evidence has been presented to you. Make up your mind: Are you on the side of Christ or on the side of the anti-Christ? The decision is yours to make.

Your faith has been shaken to the core by what you have learned in this letter. You have been forced to examine the truth as it has never been placed before you. Never again will you find yourself favoring an American-born Jewish pornographer having "first place" in Palestine over a Christian Arab minister of the Gospel.

I know that you will REJECT that bizarre and false concept forever. In your heart, you know God's word is truth and that no man named Darby or Scofield can determine what that word is. I implore you: cast these fakers to the wind and accept His word, not theirs.

God bless you! And God bless your wife! I'm so glad that she wrote that letter, for it has provided me the opportunity to bring the truth of His word, to you.

*What is particularly interesting is that not long after my letter was sent to the Christian minister—who never responded, by the way—the General Fogelman referenced in the letter resigned from the Joint Chiefs of Staff, evidently fed up with the high-level intrigues surrounding him. This, in my mind, confirmed my feeling that the general was indeed a good man as I knew him to be.*

## Vindicated—

**I get the Last Laugh on the Preacher:  
The Jews Attack General Ronald Fogleman**

*ULTIMATELY, gentle readers, you'll be pleased to know that I had the last laugh on the mad preacher. Some time after our exchange of letters, that same General Fogleman whom the preacher touted as his spiritual and ideological and political ally (against yours truly) was the subject of a particularly virulent attack by organized Jewish interests because the general had made the mistake of suggesting (in league with other major American military figures) that it might not be in the best interests of the American people to engage in unnecessary war-mongering and saberrattling against China. I had the utter pleasure of writing a letter to the hometown newspaper, The Juniata Sentinel, pointing out this fact. I do hope the good preacher saw the letter: I'm sure it drove him up the wall. The letter reads as follows:*

People in Juniata County need to know that Juniata County's own valiant General Ronald Fogleman, former chief of staff of the U.S. Air Force, is under attack by hard-line "neo-conservative" supporters of Israel. Along with several colleagues—a distinguished group of retired military heroes, including Adm. William A. Owens, Gen. Charles E. Wilhelm and Gen. John M. Keane—General Fogleman has been publicly attacked by Gabe Schoenfeld, senior editor of *Commentary* magazine, published by the powerful American Jewish Committee based in New York.

The spokesman for the American Jewish Committee's magazine struck out at General Fogleman in the April 4, 2008 issue of *The Washington Times*, which, incidentally, even misspelled General Fogleman's last name (which pretty much demonstrates how "reliable" his critics are—or are not, as the case may be).

Schoenfeld and others of his ilk have attacked these respected military men for having gone to Hainan, China in February in order to meet with retired Chinese military leaders in order—in the words of General Fogleman and his colleagues—to build "friendships built on confidence and trust."

General Fogleman and his colleagues have stated that they have been concerned that neo-conservative publicists such as Bill Gertz and others have been flooding the media with information that tends to cause Americans to be unduly concerned with fears of China's military intentions.

This much is certain: Our battle-tested military leaders—who have seen the face of war—are working for peace. The armchair warhawks at the American Jewish Committee are not.

In fact, the "neo-conservatives" have been adamant about banging the drum for war against China, but our retired military leaders believe that Americans need to hear another point of view and are now working energetically to counter the propaganda from the armchair warhawks. Doubt these facts? Do a Google internet news search of "Fogleman" (as his name was misspelled) and "China" and you can find the original article in *The Washington Times*.

The same insidious crowd that sparked the war against Iraq and who are now demanding war against Iran are the same people who are now bashing General Fogleman for his peace initiative with China. And they are the same trouble-makers who have been trying to instigate a new Cold War—maybe even a Hot War—with the new free nationalist republic of Russia.

Please, please, please: We don't want to hear the pro-Israel neo-conservatives now saying that General Fogleman and his colleagues are "anti-American" and "un-American" as they have said about others who have stood in the way of their agenda.

God Bless General Fogleman!

## MISSILE TWENTY-SEVEN

**Blessed or Damned?  
The United States and Israel**

*One of the most extraordinary letters to the editor that I've ever read put forth the proposition that the United States was blessed in many ways because the United States stood behind dear little Israel. However—amazingly—the letter went on to proclaim—and describe—the decline of the United States and to condemn its failure to take care of its own citizens. Needless to say, I was driven to write a response to that letter and what I had to say follows . . .*

Russell Delancy's recent letter to the editor cries out for a response. On the one hand Delancy says "God has blessed the United States . . . Because we are the only nation in the world who defends Israel and stands by the Jewish nation."

Yet, Delancy correctly notes that "Japan and China own 40 percent of the USA [in IOUs]" and that the US has "the greatest deficit since the birth of our nation" and that in the US there are now "36,000,000 people living at and below the poverty level."

If God has blessed the United States . . . Because," as Delancy says, "we are the only nation in the world who defends Israel," then God surely has indeed worked in a mysterious way, considering all of the problems facing our America.

Our country was a global industrial power, a thriving nation with a solid agricultural base, as early as the 1880s—long before Israel was established in 1948! So U.S. support for Israel had absolutely nothing whatsoever to do with America's greatness. If truth be told, most of the problems in America that Mr. Delancy describes actually began developing around 1948! (Interesting and intriguing, to say the least!)

And while Delancy is right when he notes many senior citizens are struggling and that "if our government would spend one half of what they give to foreign countries on our people in the United States, there would be no poverty in our country," what is so ironic—and what Mr. Delancy is apparently unaware of—is that Israel is by far the largest recipient of the very U.S. taxpayer-financed foreign aid handouts Delancy complains about!

There are starving nations that hardly receive a penny in comparison to the billions America gives Israel. (Then again, we also pay Egypt billions to "be nice to Israel.") The United States supports Israel for one reason alone: because there is a very wealthy and powerful pro-Israel lobby in Washington that has bought-and-paid-for "our" Congress.

And even now our FBI is investigating not only the powerful pro-Israel lobby known as AIPAC, but also a very influential pro-Israel lobbyist named Jack Abramoff is now under indictment and, as news reports have repeatedly indicated, he is believed to have bribed MANY members of Congress.

We won't bother going into the sordid details of Israel's deliberate and unprovoked attack on the *USS Liberty* ship on June 7, 1967 which resulted in the murder of 34 American sailors whose surviving brother servicemen insist, to this day, that Israel knew precisely what it was doing. Nor will we comment on laws introduced in the Israeli parliament to crack down on Christian missionaries.

The point is all too clear. The facts speak for themselves. So Mr. Delancy is right when he says "our citizens must come first and be our number one priority."

No more aid to Israel, the nation that murdered those American boys! America First!

## MISSILE TWENTY-EIGHT

### Can't Israel Take a Pay Cut to Help Her Dearest Friend Clean Up Its Election System?

*Few Americans have any concept of how much the beggar state of Israel has reaped in benefits from the American taxpayers over the decades. But after the 2000 presidential election debacle, in which the mass media was bemoaning the fact that Holocaust survivors living in Florida didn't have their votes counted correctly, I put forth the following proposition that seemed to be a logical solution to the problem of cleaning up the U.S. vote-counting system and ensuring that—NEVER AGAIN—would Holocaust survivors voting in U.S. elections ever be disenfranchised. Give me credit for trying . . .*

Many Americans were very sad that Holocaust survivors in Palm Beach County, Florida accidentally voted for the wrong candidate in the 2000 election because of the old-fashioned and inaccurate punch-card voting machines. In fact, it is because these Holocaust survivors are influential in Florida politics that there has been such a big hullabaloo over the vote count in Florida.

In any case, there is a solution to the problem. Although a recent report indicated it would cost as much as \$8 billion for accurate computerized vote-counting technology to be brought to every voting precinct in the nation, there is indeed money in the national budget that could be put to good use to make sure that never again will a Holocaust survivor in this country lose his or her right to be able to vote for the candidate of their choice.

Since Israel has one of the highest living standards of any nation on the planet (with *per capitem* income equivalent to that of the living standards of the well-to-do-folks who live in Palm Beach), it seems logical that our good ally, Israel, would have no objection if we were to suspend (for a year or two) the \$4 to \$6 billion dollars (minimum) in aid that the U.S. gives to Israel, until we get our election system in order.

Surely, surely, surely Israel would not object, particularly since Israel would stand to benefit from a resulting reliable voting system here in the United States. Surely Israel could get along for a few years with U.S. taxpayers' assistance and, in the meantime, we would be putting our own tax dollars here to use in the United States where they are vitally needed to make sure that no Holocaust survivor (or anybody else for that matter) ever gets disenfranchised at the voting booth.

This is one solution to a very big problem and it seems like as good a solution to the budgetary concerns involved.

### A Letter to a Bible-Believing Christian (Or Someone, At Least, Who Thinks She Is)

*Over the years I have seen quite a few letters to the editors of various small town newspapers in which I've found areas of agreement with those who've written those letters. So, consequently, I've often taken the opportunity to send those readers copies of the publications for which I've written on a regular basis, namely, The Spotlight and later American Free Press and The Barnes Review. Back in 1998 I happened to see one such letter written by a nice lady, one Mrs. White, and I dropped her a note, expressing my agreement with whatever proposition she'd put forth, and enclosed several copies of The Spotlight. In response, this nice Christian lady sent me a rather blistering letter telling me that, essentially, The Spotlight and I were destined for the fiery pits of Hell because we dared to question all-out U.S. support for Israel. That was un-Godly, or so she said. In any case, what follows is my response to Mrs. White's letter to me—and as you can see, I spared no truths . . .*

**Y**our letter of recent date came as somewhat of a surprise to me. I intended to respond sooner, but I have been very busy fighting for Christ and against the Enemies of Christ, so I am only now able to respond fully. But I did appreciate your letter.

Let us begin by defining what we are talking about.

The anti-Christ, by Biblical definition, is he who denies Christ. By this definition, then, the Muslims certainly cannot be called "anti-Christ" since, as I am sure you are aware, the Moslem faith accepts Our Lord and Savior as a great Prophet (although, of course, they do not place him at the center of their belief.) However, of course, the Jewish faith totally repudiates Christ.

So, by my reckoning, there's actually more in common between Christianity and Islam than there is between Christianity and Judaism. And I am a strong supporter of Christian-Muslim unity. All of the Muslims I know are fine people, very family oriented, and devoted to their faith.

You began your letter by asking me if I am aware that God told the Jewish people, "Those who bless you I will bless and those who curse you, I will curse." You ended your letter by saying "I would fear striking out at God's people and speaking against God's chosen race, the Jews."

I gathered, Mrs. White, that you somehow perceive that I have cursed the Jews and struck out at "the Jews" in some way. And I realized, then, that you had probably read my letter to the editor of *The Juniata Sentinel* in which I pointed out that ORGANIZED GROUPS WHICH

PURPORT TO SPEAK FOR ALL JEWISH PEOPLE (BUT WHICH DO NOT) have been attacking President Clinton's policies toward Israel.

You say "I pray we support Israel to the end." In fact, if we continue to provide unending, unquestioning support for Israel it will indeed to the end. Nuclear war is inevitable as a direct consequence of U.S. policy toward Israel and the Arab world.

You comment that you believe Jerry Falwell and Pat Robertson are men of God, by their fruits. I am not necessarily convinced that their fruits are indeed evidence of their Godliness. Although I can't necessarily comment on Falwell, *per se*, I do know a little about Pat Robertson.

First of all, I have a personal business associate, former Congressman "Pete" McCloskey of California, who served in the U.S. Marine corps with Pat Robertson, and he has told me some stories about Pat Robertson's antics that lead me to believe that Mr. Robertson was never such a good person to begin with.

*[This was a reference to the story, told to me personally by former Congressman McCloskey describing how, during the Korean War, Robertson bragged to McCloskey and several other U.S. military men how his (Robertson's) father—U.S. Senator A. Willis Robertson (D-Va.)—arranged to have Robertson avoid combat service. Robertson sued Pete McCloskey for having told this same story to many others publicly, but the good Christian television rabble-rouser had to withdraw the suit when his fellow former Marine brought in other American military veterans to testify to the fact that Robertson—later a big advocate of sending U.S. service men to fight wars on behalf of Israel—had indeed skipped out on frontline service through the good offices of his daddy—MCP]*

Now, admittedly, that's long before Mr. Robertson became a Christian, but since he has become a Christian, I've observed some of Mr. Robertson's sharp business practices and they really don't strike me as the evidence of Godliness.

But speaking of Pat Robertson's decision to accept Christ into his heart, I think you should also know this: another of my personal friends is the world-renown Christian evangelist, Cornelius Vanderbreggen. I have known "Cornie" for about fifteen years—and if you know anything about Pat Robertson's background, you will recognize Vanderbreggen as the evangelist who personally brought Pat Robertson to Christ.

And this is going to shock you, Mrs. White, but Cornelius Vanderbreggen is totally at odds with Pat Robertson on the question of the political state of Israel and has publicly taken odds with his Christian protege in regard to Robertson's devotion to the political state of Israel!

So, Mrs. White, the very evangelist who converted Pat Robertson to

Christianity not only just happens to share my views of Israel and also is a personal friend of mine!

As I say, I know that you will be shocked by that, but it is absolutely true. And rest assured that Cornelius Vanderbreggen has not "gone astray." He is a righteous Christian of the first order.

Another of my good friends is Dale Crowley, Jr., the longtime Christian evangelist, Far East missionary, and radio broadcaster (the son of the famed evangelist Dale Crowley, Sr.). Dale also shares my views concerning the political power of the Israeli lobby as you can from the article written by Reverend Crowley that I have sent you)

Now by this point I think you should see that I do know a little bit about what I am talking about when I talk about Israel and its political power. And I have some very personal contacts with some "big names" in the Christian evangelical movement.

In your letter you comment that you don't know if I am a Christian or if I read the Bible. I will tell you this, Mrs. White,

You say that "there is no middle road in Christian faith. We are either for God or against Him in Christ." That is interesting, but, at the same time, you surely must be aware that the Jews—whom you call God's chosen race—totally and thoroughly reject our Lord and Savior.

I somehow suspect that you probably have never read the Talmud (which is the Jewish holy book). I have read the Talmud. Not all of it, by any means, but quite a bit of it and I can tell you that you—as a Christian—would certainly be offended at some of the things that appear within the Talmud in reference to Jesus Christ. For example, Jews are taught in the Talmud that Christ was the bastard son of a Roman soldier—that his mother was a whore. One portion of the Talmud declares that Jesus is now boiling in Hell in his own body fluids.

It's quite a lot of nasty filth, to be honest, and it's one reason why I personally would not choose Judaism as my faith: I simply don't approve of any religion that casts aspersions on the beloved figures of other religions. And that is precisely what Judaism does to Jesus Christ.

I would refer you to the photographs that appear in the report that I've enclosed, originally published in *The Spotlight*. The pictures illustrate some of the eminent backers of Israel. They include, Meyer Lansky, chief of the international narcotics racket. Michael Milken, the notorious junk bond bandit, Hugh Hefner, head of the Playboy pornography empire, Larry Flynt, of the "Hustler" pornography empire, and Morris Dalitz, the top gangster in Las Vegas.

Both the pornographer Hefner and the gangster Dalitz actually received public awards from the Anti-Defamation League (ADL), a lobby for Israel, for their support for Israel.

(And I would note, also, that the ADL is a leading opponent of prayer—of any kind—in our schools. But it is interesting, nonetheless, that the ADL would give awards to a pornographer and a leader of the gambling syndicate. And, as is pointed out, the ADL also accepts substantial contributions from pornographer Larry Flynt.) Flynt and Hefner are not Jewish, by the way, but all of the aforementioned criminals are.

So, in short, by supporting the state of Israel, you are putting yourselves in the company of such people!

I would be willing to bet that you didn't know this, Mrs. White, that NOT ALL ARABS ARE MUSLIMS. No, in fact, there are quite a few Christians in the Arab world and many of them are among the Palestinian people who are continually being butchered by the Israelis.

And it will probably also surprise you to learn that the one nation in the Middle East where there is a thriving (and relatively large) Christian community today is in Saddam Hussein's Iraq! That's correct.

And what's more, some of the oldest Christian churches in the world today exist in Iraq—although one of the oldest was practically bombed out of existence by American bombs during the Persian Gulf War, a war which was fought in defense of Israel.

Those are some facts that don't get reported in the major media in America (which, of course, is owned by powerful Jewish families who support Israel) but they are facts.

And I know they are facts because I have held actual photographs of that bombed out Christian Church in my hand. These photographs were taken by one of my colleagues (who is a Bible-believing Christian and a deacon in his local Baptist Church) who actually visited that church in Iraq after the Gulf War!

So, again, I do know a little bit about what I'm talking about.

Dear lady: The evidence has been presented to you.

Make up your mind: Are you on the side of Christ or on the side of the anti-Christ Jews? The decision is yours to make. God Bless You!

**The Attempted Corruption of  
Good, Decent American Educators  
by the Anti-Defamation League (ADL)**

*You can probably imagine my surprise when, on one occasion, I happened to open up my hometown newspaper and saw a feature article describing how one of my former high school teachers (who was now teaching in a private Catholic grade school) had participated in a Holocaust propaganda seminar organized by the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) of B'nai B'rith designed to inculcate school teachers in the perpetuation of "Holocaust education." Needless to say, I promptly fired off a letter to the editor of the paper giving readers some background on the ADL...*

Your newspaper recently printed an article [Nov. 3, 1999] discussing a local Catholic school teacher's participation in a program for teachers sponsored by the Anti-Defamation League (ADL). The article effectively encouraged other teachers to contact the ADL, providing its address.

It is the teacher's First Amendment right to associate with the ADL. However, *Sentinel* readers should also know some additional data about the ADL not featured in that article.

This is "the rest of the story"—information that our local educator was probably not told by the ADL, which functions, among other things, as a propaganda agency for Israel and as an arm of Israel's spy agency, the Mossad.

In 1993 the ADL's offices in Los Angeles and San Francisco were raided by the FBI and the San Francisco Police Department. A subsequent year-long inquiry by the FBI and the police determined that the ADL was conducting a massive spying and invasion-of-privacy operation against literally thousands of law-abiding American citizens.

Not only was the ADL spying on so-called "right wing" groups, but it was also spying on labor unions, gay rights groups, Hispanic, Black and Asian-America organizations. In addition, the ADL was also providing data to the White Racist Government of South Africa to help the regime fight its African-American critics in the USA.

And here's the real shocker: although the ADL pretended to be a friend of Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., a former ADL official admitted that the ADL was also spying on Dr. King.

Although San Francisco District Attorney Arlo Smith wanted to bring criminal charges against the ADL, political pressure by ADL allies

forced him to settle the case, with the ADL paying a \$50,000 fine. However, three different civil suits were brought against the ADL by citizens who had been victimized by the ADL.

Two other cases were settled with the ADL paying substantial damages. In addition, a federal judge ordered the ADL to cease and desist in its spying operations.

A third lawsuit remains in the court, spearheaded by former Congressman Pete McCloskey, the famed war hero, and I am pleased to say that I have been assisting Mr. McCloskey.

I myself was victimized by the ADL.

The ADL's top spy, Roy Bullock, regularly visited me in Washington, pretending to be my friend when, in fact, he was spying on me for the ADL. After I discovered he was a spy, I exposed him in a newspaper article in 1986, although he did not publicly admit to his involvement with the ADL until seven years later when he was caught by the FBI. In fact, it was my article that set in motion the events that led to the FBI investigation that broke the ADL spy ring.

Our local educator was most assuredly not told any of this by the ADL when he met with them, but it is something other teachers should know about.

## MISSILE THIRTY-ONE

### **Educating an Educator About Some Historical Facts Ignored by the Holocaust Industry**

*As a follow-up to my letter to the local newspaper regarding the participation of the Catholic school teacher in the ADL's Holocaust racket, I felt it would be appropriate to contact the educator directly and advise him of some of the new developments in Holocaust studies that had probably been ignored by the ADL in its seminars...*

Since you have put immense study into the issue of the Holocaust, having been trained by some of the leading Holocaust buffs in the country, namely the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) of B'nai B'rith, I thought perhaps you could help me resolve a problem that I've come across.

As you would probably agree, what happened at the the Auschwitz

concentration camp in Poland is integral to the foundation of the basic story of “the Holocaust.” Auschwitz was the best-known (and evidently the most dangerous) of the Nazi concentration camps.

I recall, as a student at Juniata High School, reading that “Four million died at Auschwitz, Jews and non-Jews alike.”

That’s what my history books told me.

On April 18, 1945, in the immediate aftermath of World War II, *The New York Times* reported that 4 million people died at Auschwitz. This “fact” was reported over and over again during the next half century without question.

Now here’s where my math problem comes in . . .

On January 26, 1995, commemorating the 50th anniversary of the Auschwitz liberation, *The Washington Post* and *The New York Times* itself—both reported that the Polish authorities had determined that, at most, 1.5 million people (of all races and religions)—not “four million”—died at Auschwitz of all causes, including natural causes—most notably starvation and disease.

Remember: that was not some “Holocaust denier” making that claim. It was *The Washington Post* and *The New York Times*, both of which are published by Jewish people and both of which are respected “mainstream” news sources.

Yet this was not the first time this drastically reduced figure had appeared in the major media . . .

Almost five years previously, on July 17, 1990, *The Washington Times* reprinted a brief article from *The London Daily Telegraph*. The article stated that:

Poland has cut its estimate of the number of people killed by the Nazis in the Auschwitz death camp from 4 million to just over 1 million . . . The new study could rekindle the controversy over the scale of Hitler’s ‘final solution’ . . .

Franciszek Piper, director of the historical committee of the Auschwitz-Birkenau Museum, said yesterday that, according to recent research, at least 1.3 million people were deported to the camp, of whom about 223,000 survived.

The 1.1 million victims included 960,000 Jews, between 70,000 and 75,000 Poles, nearly all of the 23,000 Gypsies sent to the camp and 15,000 Soviet prisoners of war.

Shmuel Krakowsky, head of research at Israel’s Yad Vashem memorial for Jewish victims of the Holocaust, said the new Polish figures were correct. The 4 million figure was let slip by Capt. Rudolf Hoess, the death camp’s Nazi commander. Some

have bought it, but it was exaggerated . . . Plaques commemorating the deaths of 4 million victims were removed from the Auschwitz museum earlier this month . . .

This detail of history was intriguing, since, after all, history books had said for a generation that of the six million Jews who died during the Holocaust, most of them died at Auschwitz alone.

Thus, if the new facts were correct, the actual overall number of Jewish “Holocaust victims” had to be considerably less than the much-talked-about figure of “Six Million.”

Put simply: subtract the former “4 million Jews dead at Auschwitz” from the popular “Six Million,” and that leaves two million dead.

Simple math—and a controversial conclusion indeed.

More recently, Walter Reich, former director of the U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum in Washington, jumped into the debate over Auschwitz. On September 8, 1998, *The Washington Post* published an article by Reich in which he addressed Jewish outrage over a group of elderly Polish nuns who wanted to place crosses in memory of Christians who died at Auschwitz. Reich was responding to what he described as a “well-meaning” August 31 (1998) editorial in the *Post* about the affair.

Reich commented that the editorial “illustrates how old fictions about Auschwitz have been accepted as facts—fictions that have been used repeatedly to distort the camp’s history.” Evidently, the *Post* had forgotten its own report on the Auschwitz numbers it had published three years previously and chose, instead, to repeat “old fictions . . . accepted as facts.” What, then, were those “old fictions . . . accepted as facts”? Here’s what Reich had to say:

The *Post* identified Auschwitz-Birkenau as the death camp ‘where 3 million Jews and millions of others were murdered by the Nazis.’ Recent scholarship by a Polish historian has put the number of deaths there conservatively at about 1.1 million, with other estimates ranging to about 1.5 million. Approximately 90 percent of the dead were Jews.

The *Post*’s numbers may have been derived in part from the inflated estimate—originally of Soviet origin and endorsed by Polish authorities after the war—of about 4 million dead. This number, and other numbers of similar magnitude, were repeated so often that they came to be accepted by many as true, even though historians in Poland and elsewhere have revised this number down considerably.

Honest people find no problem with Reich's call (in the essay) for "only words of accurate history" in reportage about Auschwitz.

*Auschwitz: The Final Count* (by British historian Vivian Bird) examines the "new" reports in the "mainstream" media (outlined above) and explores the little-known but thoroughly documented phenomenon in which the numbers of the official Auschwitz "death toll" have plummeted from a "high" of 9,000,000 dead to a rock-bottom of 73,137 (of whom 38,031 were Jews).

And note that of the 26 wildly varying figures cited by Bird, all come from a variety of "responsible" and "mainstream" sources. No figure Bird cites comes from any source accused of "denying the Holocaust."

Clearly, the number of how many died at Auschwitz is central to understanding what did happen there. But the figures keep changing. If Bird's book proves anything, it proves that.

I've taken the liberty of providing an accompanying chart, duly annotated, which shows the fluctuating figures.

My question, I guess, is this: WHICH FIGURE AM I SUPPOSED TO BELIEVE?

I realize that this question may be "controversial" but I am not one to be concerned about being "controversial."

And I must say that since I have been attacked by the Anti-Defamation League, I have put quite a bit of study into the Holocaust—a subject that never really interested me one way or the other—and I have found out many new things.

Any information you or any other source can provide in regard to this matter will be most appreciated!

*I never received a response from the educator and then, sadly, he died in a tragic car accident (along with his pet dog) several years later. I felt very bad about that.*

### Exposing Corruption in the Holocaust Industry

*Although there are a lot of non-Jewish folks who are very enthusiastic about promoting the agenda of the Holocaust Industry, most of them have absolutely no idea how corrupt it really is. Once, after my longtime friend, the late Dallas Texas Naylor, penned a letter to the editor of the local paper scoring Israel for some of its misdeeds, the wife of a local community leader wrote a letter to the local paper denouncing Naylor as an anti-Semite and warning that his words could help stir up another Holocaust. Although her letter was published with her "Name Withheld"—what a yellow-bellied coward she was, although she had no problem attacking Naylor—Naylor tracked down the origin of the attack by visiting the newspaper office and viewing the offending letter. Here's a letter that I sent to the community leader and his wife, accompanied by a copy of the outstanding book, The Holocaust Industry, by Dr. Norman Finkelstein, the Jewish son of Holocaust survivors ...*

**I** purchased the enclosed book just for you. I think you will both find it quite illuminating. This is THE book that exposes the Holocaust Industry for the racket that it is.

No, this isn't one of those "horrifying" books that supposedly "denies the Holocaust." This book that shows how Jewish Americans and the Israelis both exploit "the Holocaust" for power and profit. And it's even been endorsed by famed Holocaust historian Raul Hilberg (whose book, as I recall, is in the Juniata County Library.) The author, Norman G. Finkelstein, is one of the most outstanding Jewish-American progressive thinkers and the son of former concentration camp inmates, so it's going to be hard to dismiss him as a "right wing hater" or something like that.

And speaking of the Holocaust, guess what? One of the world's most prominent and respected figures in both the Israeli lobby and the Holocaust industry has been caught stealing money intended for Holocaust survivors! Exposed as an embezzler, Neal Sher was forced out of his post as chief of staff in the Washington office of the International Commission on Holocaust Era Insurance Claims (ICHEIC). Sher was caught taking "unauthorized reimbursements" on his extravagant worldwide travel expenses for the ICHEIC.

What this means is that Sher—a longtime leading figure in the worldwide Jewish community and a widely-promoted "media star"—was stealing from Holocaust survivors and their heirs. Although Sher's resignation was announced on June 20, 2002, it was not known until

recently that he had been the subject of a highly secretive, corruption investigation carried out at the direction of former Secretary of State Lawrence Eagleburger, himself the well-paid chairman of the ICHEIC. The scandal was considered so "sensitive" to Jewish lobby public relations concerns that Eagleburger actually asked William Webster, former director of the FBI and the CIA, to convene a formal high-level review of the secret investigation that led to Sher's forced resignation.

Sher's pilfering lends credence to the charge by many that "the Holocaust" has essentially become, "a racket," a point driven home in Dr. Finkelstein's book. Finkelstein can only be smiling brightly at Sher's fate, especially since, in his book, Finkelstein raised questions about the ICHEIC's profiteering, perhaps not knowing how on the mark he was.

Another individual who has good reason to smile at Sher's take-down is an elderly Cleveland man and his family. You see, for eleven years, until his departure in 1994, Sher was the director of the secretive "nazi hunting" Office of the Special Investigations (OSI) inside the Justice Department. From his post, Sher framed Ukraine-born Cleveland-autoworker John Demjanjuk as a "Nazi war criminal." Despite Sher's use of forged documents to implicate Demjanjuk, even the Supreme Court of Israel cleared Demjanjuk of the false charges leveled by Sher. *[Unfortunately, of course, the OSI crowd went after Demjanjuk once again and he was then tried and convicted in 2011 in Germany for a whole new series of "war crimes" charges—MCP]*

After leaving the OSI, Sher went on to serve as executive director of AIPAC, the powerful Israeli lobby unit. So Sher was indeed one of the most highly regarded and powerful figures in the Jewish community! And he turns out to be a lowdown sneak thief.

Despite having confessed to having misappropriated holocaust council funds for his own use, Sher will apparently not face criminal charges because of his close ties to the Justice Department and because of his long-standing ties to high-level forces in the global Jewish elite.

In addition, although the story of Sher's thievery has been reported in the Jewish newspaper, *Forward*, the mainstream media has kept the scandal under wraps. This is interesting inasmuch, in the past, all manner of media loudly promoted Sher as some sort of "hero" who was "hunting Nazis" and "protecting the interests of our ally, Israel."

Anyway, I thought you might find that interesting. Frankly, I'm glad (for several personal reasons) to see this "respected" personality get taken down a few pegs.

In any event, I know that you will definitely find Dr. Finkelstein's book interesting. It really shows what a real racket the Holocaust is.

## MISSILE THIRTY-THREE

### Challenging Holocaust "Education" Head-On

*That damned Holocaust just won't go away. Not even in the small rural communities of America. The following letter that I sent to a number of educators, public opinion molders and others in my home town speaks for itself . . .*

**Of interest to teachers, school board members and—above all—the students and their parents . . .**

**This letter isn't about SEX EDUCATION.**

**It's about something even more controversial—whether you know it or not.**

**Please read this letter carefully—from beginning to end.**

**If you TRULY take your job as an educator or school board member SERIOUSLY, you will take the time to read the letter . . .**

**While "controversial" to be sure, this letter is not just "somebody's opinion."**

**It contains many solid details and facts, the sources of which are available upon request.**

**You may even learn something . . .**

Just recently, I received a remarkable phone call here at my office in Washington from an elderly woman from the Central Pennsylvania area. The lady was a reader of *The Juniata Sentinel*. She identified herself as a German immigrant with family in the area. Years ago I met two of her family members.

Speaking in a pronounced accent and in somewhat broken English she said:

Mr. Piper. I call you because I see your letters to the Juniata paper. I know you're not afraid of the wealthy Jewish people. Please tell the Juniata paper that I ate sawdust too and I am a German. My husband in the army ate sawdust too. We all did. Not just the Jews. Everybody suffered. I can't write. You can. Write a letter and tell what happened.

Although honored by her attention, but rather confused by what the woman was talking about, and having a difficult time understanding her, I eventually gleaned from the lady that *The Juniata Sentinel* had reported that a Jewish woman who had survived the global tragedy known as World War II (which caused suffering to millions of people of all races, creeds and colors—not just Jews) was going to be the featured speaker at a public event at East Juniata High School.

Then, after I actually saw the article in *The Juniata Sentinel* (which arrived here in Washington well after the big shindig at East Juniata High School), I finally understood what she was talking about.

*The Juniata Sentinel's* story, which sounded, I'm sorry to say, like a "canned" article (rather than a straight news story), reported that the Jewish woman had described how the Jews in the concentration camps had to eat bread made partly of sawdust.

(I forgive that newspaper for falling into the trap of publishing a public relations press release of this sort. It's easy to do so, especially since those who promote "Holocaust education" have a lot of expertise cranking out easy-to-publish glitzy promotional stuff of this sort.)

In any event, as I had already learned from the old German woman (and which subsequent others have confirmed to me), it wasn't just the Jews in the concentration camps who were eating this kind of bread. Not only were the German soldiers in the field eating this kind of bread during wartime, but so were the civilians back home.

In other words, in short: WAR IS HELL!

Thus, this Jewish lady, Hilda Mantlemacher, was, in a sense, telling a half truth. In fact, EVERYBODY was eating this kind of bread.

And guess what? I'm told there's even a new health food bread that features wood chips? (Ironically, maybe eating that sawdust bread is actually what saved Hilda Mantlemacher's life!)

In our conversation, I told the old German lady that I was certainly aware that there were a lot of mistaken beliefs about the tragedies of war and that I wasn't afraid to call them to the attention of *The Juniata Sentinel* and, for that matter, to the administrators at East Juniata High School and to the members of the Juniata County school board.

Then, I received the January 19, 2000 issue of *The Juniata Sentinel* which not only featured a front-page story but also a much longer feature story by Kay Folk detailing the tragic story of Mrs. Mantlemacher. Congratulations to Kay Folk for a job well done! Kay Folk is an outstanding journalist and a credit to *The Juniata Sentinel*. America needs more journalists like Kay Folk.

If Ms. Folk should ever wish to do a similar story about the suffering of other people during World War II—including the 300,000 inno-

cent German civilians in the defenseless city of Dresden who were incinerated in a holocaust by bombing from the British air force—I could probably put her in touch with some of those Holocaust survivors as well.

This is a story that is little known, but which, in many ways, is even more horrifying than the tragedy suffered by Mrs. Mantlemacher.

The fact is that Hitler only started bombing English cities after Winston Churchill started bombing German cities. Hitler gave Churchill numerous chances to stop the bombing of innocent civilians, but Churchill refused to stop and Hitler responded in kind. In any event, as a consequence, many hundreds of thousands of innocent Germans died in Dresden and other cities THAT HAD NOTHING WHATSOEVER TO DO WITH THE GERMAN WAR EFFORT! (Shocking, but sadly true.)

I am preparing this letter for review by the responsible authorities who must, must, must be certain that only facts be presented to the students and the public in the course of so-called "holocaust education."

What is my interest in this? Why have I spent so much time preparing this letter? I am the son of a Juniata County native, a wounded World War II combat veteran, who, along with three of his brothers, fought what was known as "the Axis beast" during World War II. Like my father and his brothers, I am very well versed in the history of the war and the events known as "the Holocaust." No one need try to educate the Piper family in this regard.

In addition, I have read literally hundreds of books on the subject, written from varying points of view. I am also the author of a book, *Best Witness*, which tells the story of one self-styled "Holocaust survivor," Mel Mermelstein who, actually, has been caught in many lies and in trying to make "big bucks" by promoting himself. (They even made a Hollywood movie about Mermelstein, starring Leonard Nimoy—"Mr. Spock" of *Star Trek* fame—as Mermelstein.)

The foreword to my book on Mermelstein was written by internationally known Jewish-American attorney, Mark Lane, probably best known to you as the best-selling author of *Rush to Judgment*, the book that exposed the government cover-up in the assassination of our 35th president, John F. Kennedy. Mr. Lane is the attorney who helped expose the antics of the "Holocaust survivor," Mel Mermelstein and showed him for the fraud that he was. I am taking the liberty of enclosing a copy of the book for your inspection. I hope you will find it of interest.

While I am personally acquainted with dozens of war veterans, including a distinguished former Democratic congressman, John Rarick of Louisiana, who was actually a prisoner of war of the Nazis, I also know and have worked with David Irving, the British historian of World

War II who is said to be the best-selling popular historian writing in the English language.

In short, while I don't want to be a "name-dropper," the fact is that I am WELL-INFORMED about this subject, more so than a lot of people, and I know that is a "must," especially when addressing such a controversial topic and, in particular, when advising responsible school authorities about such things.

There's one other thing worth mentioning: many of the people of Juniata County are of German descent and these days, the media is full of reports about how terrible their distant cousins in Germany are. So this is very much an issue of concern to Juniata County.

With all of that dispensed with, let us examine this ongoing phenomenon wherein our public schools are being used as a political forum based around "holocaust education."

#### WHY IS HOLOCAUST EDUCATION NECESSARY?

First of all, let's talk about the question of why there should even be such an emphasis on "holocaust education" and why students in Juniata County schools are now being exposed to this particular form of indoctrination.

There's a new book on the subject of holocaust education that every parent and every educator should read. It's written by Dr. Philip Glidden and entitled *Trading on Guilt: Holocaust Education in the Public Schools*.

According to Glidden, who has studied the subject closely, holocaust education in the public schools is destructive and has no place in American society. It is social programming of the worst sort and unacceptable in a free society where the education of children depends on the free flow of unbiased information presented in a manner which allows students to determine for themselves the significance of historical and social events.

Please note right up front that this copiously-documented 253-page volume is not the work of a so-called "holocaust revisionist." In fact, the author firmly believes that millions of Jews and others were deliberately exterminated by the German Third Reich.

The very fact that Dr. Glidden accepts the "Six Million" story (or at least variations thereof) is perhaps what makes his book so powerful.

Thus, those who are doing what he says is "trading on guilt" (by promoting a never-ending stream of holocaust education gimmicks in the public schools) will have a difficult time saying that his book is just another book "denying the holocaust."

Glidden himself is neither an armchair critic nor some ivory tower academic, although he does have an advanced degree attached to his

name. In fact, this world traveler has taught geology, geography and related subjects for six years in American public schools and at the college level. A native of Maine, and a graduate of Bowdoin College and Boston University, Glidden has also been involved in real estate and land development for some twenty years.

His interest in the subject of holocaust education came when, in his current home state of Florida, pressure from Jewish groups resulted in the state of Florida passing legislation requiring the study of Holocaust material in the Sunshine State's public schools.

Glidden was so disgusted by what he saw happening that instead of just criticizing from the sidelines he actually filed suit in the Leon County, Florida Circuit Court in July of 1997 against the Florida state commissioner of education and two members of the commissioner's "task force on holocaust education" in an effort to put a stop to the plan. In his book, Glidden describes his efforts in this regard in a lively and highly-readable fashion.

Needless to say, Glidden was greeted with accusations of "anti-Semitism" and charged with being a "Nazi" sympathizer. (This happens to anyone who even dares question any program put forth by the wealthy and powerful American Jewish community.)

However, Glidden would not and will not be cowed by such charges and, if truth be told, cheerfully admits that he has no brief for or against any religion in particular, and, as such, is especially incensed that one religious group (Jews) should attempt to impose their own religious-based teachings (through holocaust education programs) on students in the taxpayer-financed public schools. Thus, Glidden is a "free thinker" of the best sort.

It should be noted for the record, though, that Glidden's state of Florida is not the only state where holocaust education is statutorily demanded. Illinois and California have such requirements and, increasingly, other states are pondering such legislation.

In addition, many schools and individual teachers all across the country, voluntarily, are incorporating Holocaust studies into their curriculum, having been influenced by continuing and widespread propagation of such "education."

Thus, Glidden's analysis of this intellectual outrage, which is affecting schools (and school students) all across America is timely indeed.

Glidden's conclusions are powerful and based on thorough study. "Certainly," he says, "there is the likelihood for children to experience varying degrees of emotional trauma from viewing evidence of genocidal atrocities, the memories of which can remain with them for life."

He notes that evidence of this has been derived from psychological

studies of Holocaust survivors, the offspring of victims and those closely involved with survivors and victims to whom the feeling of guilt and shame has been transferred through emphatic association. Schools showing vivid graphics of the Jewish genocide are capable of imposing similar transference of horror and shame to young people even though they may be completely unrelated to victims and have no knowledge of genocide except through segments from history courses and viewing movies and documentaries on television.

Glidden says that "to infuse young children with the burden of shame whose only object is to provide gain and advantage for the Jewish people represents one of the most despicable and deceitful misuses of the public schools in the history of American education."

This veteran educator believes, in addition, that not only can Holocaust education have a highly deleterious impact on children's lives and that what he calls "the emphasis on mandated moral instruction as opposed to the concept of moral relativism" damages the notion of America's pluralistic society since it is no more than an attempt by one singular group to impose its standards of morality on the balance of the society as a whole. Under Holocaust education requirements, the standards, he notes, are chosen by one religious minority that represents less than five percent of the population.

Children, he says, should have an education that can enhance their competitive ability to succeed in life. Gruesome scenes from the World War II concentration camps and lurid stories about violence and destruction have nothing whatsoever to do with 'readin', 'ritin' and 'rithmetic. It's as simple as that.

#### HOW RELIABLE ARE 'HOLOCAUST SURVIVORS'?

Now let us say this: There are many who may comment, "Well, it's good to educate students about the tragedy of the Holocaust, and the lecture by Mrs. Mantlemacher was a good way to do it." Granted, East Juniata's speaker, Mrs. Mantlemacher, may have had some interesting things to say. However, here's the problem:

There's a very real concern about Mrs. Mantlemacher's reliability, not to mention that of many, many others who have told tales about life in the concentration camps.

In fact, in a new book, *The Holocaust in American Life*, respected historian Peter Novick (who is Jewish) points out that many "memories" of Holocaust survivors are actually subject to question. Novick writes:

"In fact, those memories are not a very useful historical source. Or, rather, some may be, but we don't know which ones. A few years ago the director of [the Israeli Holocaust Memorial Museum at] Yad Vashem's archive told a reporter that most of the twenty thousand testimonies it

had collected were unreliable: Many were never in the places where they claim to have witnessed atrocities, while others relied on second-hand information given them by friends or passing strangers."

Primo Levi, one of the most renowned of survivor-witnesses, has described this phenomenon:

The greater part of the witnesses . . . have ever more blurred and stylized memories, often, unbeknownst to them, influenced by information gained from later readings or the stories of others . . . A memory evoked too often, and expressed in the form of a story, tends to become fixed in a stereotype . . . crystallized, perfected, adorned, installing itself in the place of the raw memory and growing at its expense.

Thus, the question arises: When Mrs. Mantlemacher told, among other things, about seeing famous "Nazi Doctor," Josef Mengele, was she reporting what she actually saw, or was she reporting what she heard elsewhere?

The fact is that while many, many persons who were at Auschwitz have told sometimes rather fantastic stories about Dr. Mengele, it has been documented that some of these persons were not even at Auschwitz while Mengele was there!

In commenting on the fantasies (and lies) of self-styled "Holocaust survivors," Professor Novick even takes a poke at a famed Holocaust historian, Deborah Lipstadt. He writes:

When evidence emerged that one Holocaust memoir, highly praised for its authenticity, might have been completely invented, Deborah Lipstadt, who used the memoir in her teaching of the Holocaust, acknowledged that if this turned out to be the case, it "might complicate matters somewhat," but insisted that it would still be "powerful" as a novel.

There's something else we should consider: Although today we are told to hold Holocaust survivors such as Mrs. Mantlemacher in high esteem—to treat them almost as living saints—the fact is that immediately after World War II, the attitude toward the survivors was not quite the same as it is today. Professor Novick (referred to earlier) points out:

• Jewish writer Samuel Lubell, writing in *The Saturday Evening Post* of October 5, 1946, said that "It was a survival not of the fittest, not of the most high-minded or reasonable and certainly not of the meekest, but of the toughest."

- According to one Jewish official, "Often, it was the 'ex-ghetto' elements rather than the upper class or white collar groups who survived . . . the petty thief or leader of petty thieves who offered leadership to others, or developed techniques of survival."

- A top leader of the American Jewish Committee wrote that "Those who have survived are not the fittest . . . but are largely the lowest Jewish elements, who by cunning and animal instincts have been able to escape the terrible fate of the more refined and better elements who succumbed."

- David Sh'altiel, a future Israeli general, commented that "Those who survived lived because they were egotistical and looked out, first and foremost, for themselves."

- Future Israeli Prime Minister David Ben-Gurion himself said that the survivors included "people who would not have survived if they had not been what they were—hard, evil and selfish people, and what they underwent there served to destroy what good qualities they had left."

Obviously the question arises as to whether these descriptions apply to Mrs. Mantlemacher who lectured at East Juniata.

Professor Novick says that these perceptions about Holocaust survivors, however negative, faded with time. Yet, the fact is that these were the perceptions at the time—and not something that we hear much about today.

Today, the survivors are, according to writer Leon Wieseltier, the son of a survivor, "the American Jewish equivalent of saints and relics."

What is interesting is that Novick bares the fact that the American military government in Germany was souring on the propriety of Jewish refugees being employed as civilian investigators hunting down ex-Nazis.

Although it is not something that the modern-day Jewish community might want known, the American military government according to Novick, actually "barred the further use of Jewish refugees as civilian investigators on the grounds that they were unlikely to be sufficiently 'impartial and objective.'"

This revelation is interesting in light of modern day emphasis, on the part of Holocaust enthusiasts about the need to focus on the memories of Holocaust survivors as a record of what did happen during that period.

Speaking of "what happened," it is important to remember that, according to *The Juniata Sentinel*, Mrs. Hilda Mantlemacher "still gets angry when Revisionists claim the Holocaust never happened. It is for this reason and for the six million people who didn't survive, that she speaks out."

Contrary to what Mrs. Mantlemacher and others say, there is not one responsible "Revisionist" ANYWHERE who says that "the Holocaust never happened." In fact, the Revisionists are only trying to set the historical record straight, to bring history into accord with the facts. Revisionists are interested in the facts—not the myths—about the period we remember as "The Holocaust." The Revisionists do NOT NOT NOT say that "the Holocaust never happened."

In short, to be perfectly honest: Mrs. Mantlemacher was NOT telling the truth when she said that the Revisionists say that "the Holocaust never happened." People have probably TOLD Mrs. Mantlemacher that this is what the Revisionists say, but it is simply NOT TRUE.

Perhaps someone from the Juniata School Board should contact Mrs. Mantlemacher and set her straight. Please feel free to send her a copy of this letter if you wish. She will probably learn a lot of things that she never knew, and she SHOULD be delighted to learn that many of the things that she has been told are NOT true.

Yet, at the same time, because Mrs. Mantlemacher has put her own reputation on the line, giving public lectures about the Holocaust, she may find it difficult to hear anything which is contradictory to what she has been told time and time again.

I respect that. I understand that. I can see why Mrs. Mantlemacher WANTS to believe what she has believed for over 50 years.

Yet, at the same time, I do not believe that her views (based upon misinformation) should be used to shape the minds of young people in Juniata County or anywhere else in America, for the sole purpose of convincing people that the powerful Jewish community in America and Israel is beyond reproach.

In fact, that's what all of this talk in the newspapers and the major media about "the Holocaust" is really all about: POLITICAL POWER.

Sometimes Jewish survivors of the wartime tragedies actually go so far as to say that "The Revisionists say there were no concentration camps."

That, of course, is ridiculous on its face, as anyone knows.

After all, thousands of American service men and women visited those concentration camps at the end of the war.

The concentration camps did exist.

For the record, I will repeat what I said:

THE CONCENTRATION CAMPS DID EXIST.

Thus, the REAL question is this: what REALLY happened inside the camps?

There is a common misunderstanding and/or misperception of what those who have been called "Holocaust Deniers" really do

believe—and don't believe—about the period known as the Holocaust.

Based upon my extensive research into this matter, here is a brief overview of the things I have found that the so-called "holocaust revisionists DO NOT deny and HAVE NEVER denied:

- The existence of a vast network of concentration camps throughout Germany and Nazi-occupied Europe.
- The existence of a forced-labor program for inmates of these camps.
- The fact that the Nazi regime was anti-Jewish and sought to physically remove the Jews first from Germany and then from all of Europe under its control.
- The fact that in order to accomplish this segregation, a vast program called the "Endoesung" or "Final Solution" was developed and implemented, which involved, first, the segregation of Jews in ghettos, and then their mass transport (the "combing through of Europe from West to East") to concentration camps and other labor centers in the Eastern occupied territories.
- The fact that Jewish, and other, practitioners of illegal behind-the-scenes partisan warfare were executed by German Einsatzgruppen (Action Group) units in rear security operations which were basically of a "preventative guerrilla-warfare" character. And the fact that in these round-up operations some innocent people were indeed killed. (In a bitter and desperate war situation it was difficult to separate the innocent from the guilty, especially in partisan warfare where combatants hid behind civilian clothes.)
- The fact that many Jews perished among the more than 40 million Europeans who perished during the war and that their casualties from all causes—including natural attrition, disease, malnutrition, bombings, military actions, pogroms conducted by indigenous Eastern European populations, Einsatzgruppen actions, nameless ad hoc atrocities, and general wartime havoc—numbered unquestionably in the hundreds of thousands.
- The fact that many Jews in concentration camps were separated from and lost contact with their relatives or friends and that many of these people indeed perished during this time (or, in fact, were relocated to distant parts of Europe by both German and Soviet forces).
- The existence of crematorium ovens in the larger concentration camps, for the purpose of efficiently and sanitarily disposing of the corpses of inmates who died from periodic raging epidemics of typhus.
- The existence of "gas chambers" in the camps using the disinfectant cyanic gas Zyklon-B to disinfect clothing, bedding, etc.
- The fact that British and American troops at the liberation of the

camps in Germany (Dachau, Bergen-Belsen, Buchenwald, etc) encountered horrible scenes of strewn and piled corpses, as well as many inmates who were in terrible physical condition, barely alive.

- The fact that some atrocities did occur, above and beyond the scope of legitimate martial or judicial punishment, on an ad hoc basis and perpetrated by the types of persons that are unleashed by all wars, and found on all sides in a war.

None of this is denied.

What IS denied is that there was a deliberate German policy of systematic extermination of Jews, a policy implemented mainly by mass-murder in gas chambers in extermination camps, with the total numbers of dead in the area of six million or even more.

*The Los Angeles Times*, on January 7, 2000, reported:

Some revisions in Holocaust history have been generally accepted. Stories that Jewish remains were manufactured into soap and lampshades have been dismissed as myth. There were, most historians now agree, no human gassings at Dachau.

Deaths at Auschwitz, once estimated, based on the testimony of Nazi commanders, at up to 3 million have been scaled back to about 1.1 million. Even the widely accepted figure of 6 million Jewish dead all over Europe has been questioned in recent years by some of the world's most prominent Holocaust scholars.

Take a moment and re-read that paragraph.

Consider what it all means . . .

These facts probably contradict virtually all of the things that you read (probably in your own high school history books in Juniata County) and what you remember about the Holocaust. Think about it . . . Now maybe you understand what I'm talking about.

Then again, you say, "What about all the American servicemen who today bear witness to the Holocaust." After all, aren't there Americans who actually passed through the "death camp" at Dachau where they saw, first-hand, the famous "gas chamber"?

In fact, you're right: Many American servicemen came back from Europe after the war and described having seen the "gas chamber" at the Nazi concentration camp in Germany known as Dachau. One famous photo shows an American soldier at Dachau in front of a door marked with a skull and crossbones and the words "Caution! Gas! Life Danger! Do not open!" An official army caption on the photo describes it by saying, "these chambers were used by Nazi guards for killing prisoners of

the infamous Dachau concentration camp.”

The American soldiers also told people back home of stacks of corpses—presumably “gassed” by the Nazis—and photographs of those mounds of bodies were reproduced around the world. How then could anyone dispute that there had been homicidal “gassings” at Auschwitz?

I know, for example, that one of my beloved high school teachers, Lucy Lehman, one of the most respected teachers in the history of the Juniata County School System, once told me of the horrors that she experienced as a Red Cross volunteer when she served at the Dachau concentration camp in Germany at the end of World War II.

Mrs. Lehman told me, with great emotion: “I saw what happened. I saw the gas chamber at Dachau where they gassed thousands of Jews. There’s no denying the Holocaust.”

Mrs. Lehman was among those who saw the gas chamber that was displayed to hundreds (perhaps thousands) of Americans who passed through the camp at the end of the war.

And at the Nuremberg trials Dr. Franz Blaha provided eyewitness testimony about the murder of “many prisoners” at Dachau in the gas chambers. So it was that the legend of Dachau’s gas chambers became a cornerstone of the story of the Holocaust. However, the story of Dachau’s gas chambers is indeed another myth.

On August 19, 1960 historian Dr. Martin Broszat, writing in Hamburg’s weekly *Die Zeit*, laid the myth to rest. He wrote: “Neither in Dachau nor in Bergen-Belsen nor in Buchenwald were Jews or other prisoners gassed. The gas chamber in Dachau was never entirely finished or put ‘into operation.’ Hundreds of thousands of prisoners who perished in Dachau and other concentration camps in the Old Reich were victims, above all, of the catastrophic hygienic and provisioning conditions . . .”

Although Broszat did accept the theory that the Germans utilized gas chambers outside “the old Reich,” (i.e. in Poland, at Auschwitz, and elsewhere) he was firm in his contention that no gas chambers were utilized on German soil—popular history texts notwithstanding.

What’s more, even famed Nazi-hunter Simon Wiesenthal admitted in a letter published as recently as January 24, 1993 in the European edition of *Stars and Stripes*: “It is true that there were no extermination camps on German soil . . . A gas chamber was in the process of being built at Dachau, but it was never completed.” (Wiesenthal did claim that there were gassings at Auschwitz and elsewhere, however.)

What about the U.S. Army photo of the American soldier outside the “gas chamber” at Dachau? Well, it was indeed a gas chamber in that photo, but it was used for delousing clothing.

In light of all the stories we’ve heard about unsuspecting Jews being herded into the gas chambers—supposedly being told that they were going into a shower—isn’t, after all, the very presence of the warning “Caution! Gas! etc” enough to make one think twice about the truth about this gas chamber at Dachau?

In 1995 the American Jewish Committee (AJC) put the final kibosh on the myth of a gas chamber at Dachau in its booklet, *The Changing Shape of Holocaust Memory*. The author pointed out that “there were no killing centers per se in Germany . . . [and that] as horrifying as the conditions were at Dachau, its gas chamber was never used . . .”

There were no homicidal gassings at Dachau.

TO CONCLUDE:

I have valued this opportunity to provide the educators of Juniata County and the directors of its school system to provide this factual and detailed overview of a hotly controversial topic.

IF YOU HAVE FOUND ANY DISTORTIONS OF FACT OR ANY MISINFORMATION IN THIS LETTER, PLEASE LET ME KNOW.

DON’T CRITICIZE WHAT I’VE SAID BY CALLING ME NAMES.

CONFRONT ME DIRECTLY WITH FACTS—NOT MYTHS.

IF I’M WRONG, I’LL BE THE FIRST TO ADMIT IT.

Now, I will close by saying this much:

Let’s get BACK to ‘readin’ and ‘ritin’ and ‘rithmetic’ and preparing the kids of Juniata County for that big, harsh world outside where they need a good education to get ahead.

Let’s get AWAY from the lectures from Holocaust survivors and classroom credits (in reading classes) for building models of the Auschwitz concentration camp.

We have more important things to spend our meager resources on than “holocaust education.”

Surely, surely not a single one of you can disagree with that.

Let’s say “Farewell to the Holocaust. We had nothing to do with it, and lots of Juniata County boys fought and died in the war against Hitler. We’re tired of hearing about the Holocaust.”

The big city folks and the people who make big money by promoting “the Holocaust” might think we’re “backward hillbillies” for not going along with their political propaganda program, but so be it.

I trust that now you know some facts about the Holocaust that you’ve probably never heard before, you’ll never look at the Holocaust in the same way again.

### The Big Secret About the Tragic Dartmouth Murders

*While this crime has been largely forgotten—the murder of two German-born professors at Dartmouth College—those who do remember the tragedy will recall that, initially, it was widely suggested in the mass media that the two professors were murdered by Jew-bating "Holocaust deniers." As this brief press release, which I sent to a number of opinion-makers of my acquaintance, demonstrates, the truth about the affair was quite different from the version of events originally touted by the mass media . . .*

**We've Got the Hard Facts!**

**This will upset the Anti-Defamation League (ADL)  
which is trying to keep this story UNDER WRAPS:**

**Jewish Media Propaganda Against Germans  
Led to the Killing of  
Two Pro-Jewish German-American  
Professors at Dartmouth.**

**R**ight after the tragic killing of the German couple teaching at Dartmouth, the Jewish-owned media reported that "Holocaust denial literature" was found at the home of one of the two high school boys charged in the brutal murders.

But that wasn't true!

It wasn't anymore true than—as first reported by the Jewish media—that the Columbine murders were "racist hate crimes aimed at minorities," when, in fact, one of the Columbine murderers was a Jewish boy from a wealthy and politically active Jewish family!

Now the truth has come out . . .

*The Washington Post* has now reported that the material found "were more akin to historical document than racist advocacy" and that the material addressed "the inactivity of America during the Holocaust." (See the actual article attached)

In other words, the material found in the killer's home was typical Jewish propaganda complaining that the United States did not do enough during the Holocaust to save the Jews, even though American boys fought and died to rescue the Jewish people.

Since the day the German couple was murdered happened to be "Holocaust Remembrance Day in Germany"—according to *The*

*Washington Post*—it appears that these boys were driven to a hate crime against the German couple to avenge the deaths of the Jews in the Holocaust.

Although the German professors were actually self-hating Germans who "believed strongly that Germany should face up to its past," evidently these murderous kids, driven to their crime by Jewish media attacks on Germans, didn't understand that these were Germans who LOVED JEWS and hated their own people—a common phenomenon among modern day Germans . . . So they killed the Germans!

This PROVES what the eminent psychiatrist, Dr. Robert John, has been saying: That so-called "Holocaust Education" is constantly exposing children to violence and images of human beings committing violence against others. This de-sensitizes children and makes them more capable of violence and less sensitive to humanity.

In other words . . . We've got to get this Holocaust Crap out of the schools! For God's sake, let's do it now . . .

**FOR THE SAKE OF THE CHILDREN!**

### MISSILE THIRTY-FIVE

#### Exposing the "Tolerance" Gang: The Southern Poverty Law Center

*It just had to happen . . . the editor of my hometown newspaper—a nice lady who was always quick to echo the conventional "liberal" point of view—finally got around to writing about the need for "tolerance" and, in so doing, she gave a big pitch for her readers to refer to the work of Morris Dees and the Southern Poverty Law Center, a well-funded outfit that has long been a force for divisiveness in American society, hardly the "tolerance" that the lady editor was seeking to promote. Here's my letter to the editor responding to this nonsense (which, to her credit, the editor did publish) . . .*

**U**nfortunately, a recent column in *The Junata Sentinel* which urged readers to "fight hate" and "promote tolerance" referred readers to the website of the Southern Poverty Law Center (SPLC), headed by Morris Dees.

Everyone agrees it is good to fight hate and promote tolerance, but readers should know that Mr. Dees and the SPLC are hotly controversial and hardly reliable sources for information of any kind.

For example, *Harper's* recently featured a documented article by Jewish-American writer Ken Silverstein, who charged that the SPLC "profits from intolerance." In fact, liberal writer Alexander Cockburn, who cannot be accused of being a "hater" or "intolerant" has also described Dees as "the Jim and Tammy Faye Bakker of the civil rights movement."

In *Harper's*, Silverstein pointed out that although the SPLC brags about winning a \$7 million judgment for a Black woman against the KKK, the truth is that Dees and his SPLC gave the Black woman only \$51,785 and kept the rest for themselves. In the meantime, the SPLC raised an additional \$9 million from people by bragging about the SPLC's role in helping this woman!

In addition, a Black woman lawyer, Gloria Browne, resigned from the SPLC staff, charging the SPLC's programs were calculated to cash in on "black pain and white guilt." Also, both *The Montgomery Advertiser* and *The Progressive* magazine reported that 12 of 13 black former employees of the SPLC reported experiencing or witnessing discriminatory behavior by the SPLC leadership, including the top "civil rights lawyer" on the staff!

The aforementioned Cockburn, writing in *The New York Press* and in his own newsletter, *CounterPunch*, has often exposed SPLC shenanigans and described Dees and the SPLC as "one of the greatest frauds in American life," and has pointed out that the SPLC is always using the fear of "hate" and "intolerance" to raise money, exaggerating the threat of "racism" to scare people into contributing money to the SPLC.

Cockburn also revealed that the SPLC is now also attacking American laborers, environmentalists and young people who have been opposing so-called "free trade" policies of the type that have displaced American workers whose jobs are now being shipped overseas to Third World countries.

What is also interesting is that on numerous occasions, a number of people have caught the SPLC publishing outright falsehoods. In one instance, a homeless Black man in Washington, DC was falsely accused by the SPLC of being a member of a controversial organization of which he was never even a member. After the SPLC realized it had been caught red-handed and faced with a potentially embarrassing lawsuit, they rewrote the article in question, but never issued a retraction, despite the fact that the original falsehood appeared on the Internet.

The bottom line is this: Morris Dees and the Southern Poverty Law Center are not reliable sources on anything and *Juniata Sentinel* readers need to know the facts.

## MISSILE THIRTY-SIX

### Who are "The Atheists"?

*Many good Christians in America are immensely concerned about the influence of "the atheists" in American society who are constantly trying to suppress prayer in the schools and other manifestations of Christian tradition in America. Yet, the one point that they don't seem to understand is that many of these so-called "atheists" are, in fact, Jews who continue to insist that they (these "atheists") remain committed to the Jewish cultural tradition. Here's an informational release that I distributed to a number of my "Christian" and "conservative" friends in order to alert them to this phenomenon ...*

Every major newspaper in America said that Dr. Michael Newdow—who filed the lawsuit that got "under God" removed from the Pledge of Allegiance—was an "atheist."

Yet, *Forward*, the most prestigious Jewish newspaper in America, told the real story: Newdow is a Jew!

Every major newspaper in America reported that the federal judge who wrote the hate-filled, anti-God decision—Alfred Goodwin—was a Presbyterian. But those same newspapers did NOT report that the judge who co-signed the decision—Stephen Reinhardt, was—as *Forward* admitted—a "longtime leader in the Los Angeles Jewish community."

Why was this information NOT reported?

Oh, but if Newdow is an atheist—you argue—then that means he is "not religious" and "not really Jewish." Sorry, but you're wrong.

Surveys have shown that a great percentage of practicing Jewish rabbis—who minister to Jewish congregations—consider themselves "atheists." (Yes, that's true.) Surveys also show that even many Jews in Israel—the Jewish state—consider themselves "atheists"—but they are still considered "Jews" under Jewish law and under Israeli law.

Another point which drives the implications of all of this home even further: The United States government gives funding to Jewish religious schools and organizations—taxpayer money, that is—on the basis that these are "cultural" organizations. In other words, it is Jewish "culture" that counts. So Jews get special benefits from the U.S. taxpayers!

Can you imagine the U.S. government considering Presbyterian or Catholic or Methodist or Lutheran or Seventh Day Adventist or Jehovah Witness religious schools and organizations to be "cultural" in nature.

Don't bet on it.

And note this: there is even a book by a respected scholar, published by a respected publishing house, which describes in detail how Jewish lawyers and Jewish organizations have been in the forefront of remov-

ing religion from the schools and campaigning against CHRISTIAN religious freedom.

Hey, here's the bottom line: if the Jews don't like Christianity, then, by God, let them get the Hell out of the United States.

I can hear you now: "Oh, but the Jews suffered in the Holocaust."

Well, does that give them the right to suppress the freedom of religion of Christians in this country? Not in the least.

Let's show these Jews the door—firmly and without rancor. Otherwise, there's Hell to pay if they don't stop trying to suppress basic American traditions.

## MISSILE THIRTY-SEVEN

### How Easily They Are Fooled:

#### A Classic Case Study of the Manipulation of American "Conservatives" and "Patriots" By the New World Order Elite

*Having been involved in urging adherence to the American Constitution and a return to America's republican principles for all of my adult life—working through the egts of such institutions as Liberty Lobby and its weekly Spotlight newspaper, and then, later, through American Free Press, I've continually been amazed to see how the power elite—Zionist and otherwise—have been so successfully in manipulating good American patriots through the use of patriotic rhetoric designed to hide their schemes. What follows is an exposition—which I originally wrote for The Spotlight—outlining the manner in which the New World Order forces have been exploiting "good" causes in order to advance their agenda. Ironically, even to this day (the year 2010), these same elements continue to manipulate the "patriot" movement in the name of "restoring the Constitution" and "defending states' rights" and the very patriots who are being misled still refuse to heed my warnings. How easily they are fooled ...*

One typical "model" Constitution waiting in the wings is the so-called "Newstates Constitution of America," drafted by former New Deal "Brain Trust" figure Rexford Guy Tugwell. The Newstates Constitution was originally promoted by an elite foundation known as the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions.

Although the foundation has since changed its name to the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, it has not changed its ideas about re-writing the U.S. Constitution.

In its issue No. 20 for the year 1985 (dated May 20), *The Spotlight* reported on what was then an energetic push to convene a Constitutional Convention (Con Con). The ostensible purpose for the proposed Con Con was for enacting a Balanced Budget Amendment (BBA) to the Constitution.

However, critics pointed out that high-level behind-the-scenes forces were, in fact, guiding the drive for a convention. Their real purpose was to set the stage for re-writing the entire Constitution, abolishing our republican system of separation of powers, and installing what would be a parliamentary form of government on American soil—a first step toward merging the United States into a global government.

In addition—as *The Spotlight* was the first national news publication to reveal—the balanced budget proposal (however commendable it may have appeared) was actually a fraud—a clever ruse to convince gullible conservatives, fed up with runaway government spending, to support a move to convene a Con Con that could result in the scrapping of the Constitution.

Some years prior to this, the Board of Policy (BOP) of Liberty Lobby, the Washington-based populist Institution that published *The Spotlight*, had initially endorsed a Constitutional Convention.

However, after an extended investigation of the issue, led by Trisha Katson (who was then Liberty Lobby's legislative liaison on Capitol) *The Spotlight* determined that there was much more behind the drive for a Con Con than met the eye. After Miss Katson presented her findings to the BOP, the members formally voted to revoke Liberty Lobby's previous endorsement of a Con Con for the purpose of a balanced budget amendment or for any other purpose.

In any case, as Liberty Lobby pointed out, the Constitution itself already mandates a balanced budget. Article I, Section 2 of the Constitution requires that whenever enough revenues have not been collected through imposts, excises and duties for Congress to pay its expenditures that Congress apportion among the states according to their congressional representation the remaining needed taxes required to extinguish the debt each fiscal year. This requirement has never been repealed.

In addition, the truth is that the only precedent there is for what might happen at a Con Con is the 1787 convention that drafted the U.S. Constitution. Although the delegates to that convention had been instructed to amend the existing Articles of Confederation in specific

ways, once behind closed doors they actually exceeded the authority granted them and threw away the Articles and wrote an entirely new document—the Constitution we have today. Those convention proceedings were held in secret and Madison's notes, the most accurate record of the convention, were not released until 30 years later.

Modern-day Americans can hardly feel secure in thinking that the same calibre of decision makers as our Founding Fathers would be in charge of writing a new Constitution in an age when the plutocratic elite have joined full force in a push to merge the United States into the so-called "New World Order."

One of the primary high-level groups within the elite working to rewrite the Constitution (and first exposed by *The Spotlight*) is the self-styled Committee on the Constitutional System (CCS), funded in part by international banker David Rockefeller and including among its members "big names" who hold membership in other Rockefeller-funded power blocs such as the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission.

Many of the structural changes in the American form of government proposed by the CCS and its assorted luminaries very clearly reflect an intent to revamp the American system of separation of powers into a form of government more akin to British parliamentary-style government in which the executive and legislative branches are effectively merged.

This CCS goal is particularly interesting to American nationalists inasmuch as there has been a long-standing effort by the British-based Rothschild family financial interests to attempt to regain the "lost colonies" for Britain. This was the imperial dream of the Rothschild family satellite, Cecil Rhodes, whose Rhodes Scholarships were intended to train young Americans in the philosophy that the United States should be re-united with "the mother country."

A rather bizarre new twist on the Rhodes scheme came following the 1994 congressional elections and it was carefully disguised by its high-level proponents as a "conservative" measure to curtail the centralization of federal power and restore authority to state and local governments.

While the establishment media touted the so-called "conservative revolution" under the leadership of then-House Speaker Newt Gingrich (R-Ga.), Liberty Lobby discovered that a so-called Conference of the States (COS) was actually a carefully-crafted scheme to literally dismantle the Constitution, dissolve the federal union and begin the process of merging the United States into a one-world government.

At the time, Liberty Lobby warned patriots: "Don't let the conserva-

tive promoters of the COS fool you. The same forces that have been promoting the United Nations and the concept of a "New World Order" are now pushing the COS."

Although COS advocates said that the 10th Amendment to the Constitution was a means whereby which the states and local governments could regain lost authority, this was really a very clever trap.

*The Spotlight* was the first newspaper anywhere to remind modern-day patriots that in 1941, Clarence Streit—then the Establishment's leading promoter of world government—wrote a book entitled *Union Now With Britain* in which Streit said that dissolving American sovereignty was entirely Constitutional and that the means whereby which to do so was already part of the Constitution.

Streit said that the 10th Amendment provided the means and that, ultimately, the U.S. could be merged with Britain and the resulting union would become part of a world commonwealth. According to Streit:

In establishing the Constitution the people took from the states certain rights and powers they had delegated to their legislatures and governments. They re-delegated these powers to other representatives whom they elected to Congress and the presidency. They prohibited the states individually from forming any "confederation" or union with foreign countries. But they did not forbid the United States as a whole to do as its component members had already done—united with other democracies in a larger Federal Union.

So, more than 50 years later, the internationalists who were promoting the COS began proclaiming the 10th Amendment as part of the means to their end—but they were not telling the American people what they really had in mind, and were exploiting the good motivations of honest patriots who believe the 10th Amendment to be a legitimate part of our Constitutional system.

*The 10th Amendment conspiracy is still afoot and many gullible American patriots are being drawn into it, not realizing they are pawns in a very big game they obviously fail to understand. Those who fail to pay attention to the dangers outlined here are playing a dangerous game with our Constitution and our nation's sovereignty. In short: you have been warned.*

### “Votescam”:

#### How the Jewish Masters of the Media Control the Computerized Vote Count

*As an editor for The Spotlight, it was my pleasure to work with the late Collier brothers—Jim and Ken—who first introduced me (and millions of Americans) to the story of “Votescam,” that is, the ugly truth about how the vote-counting process in “our” national elections is actually in the hands of the media elite. What follows is a letter that I sent to a number of my “non political” associates in the wake of the controversy surrounding the disputed vote count in the 2008 presidential election. I had the opportunity, here, to point out the pivotal role that The Spotlight had played in first alerting the nation to the problems inherent in the national vote-counting system.*

**L**ike you, I’m just simply disgusted by all of this nonsense over the election. But **UNLIKE** you, I’m not **SURPRISED** by all of these revelations about how the votes are counted, or **NOT COUNTED**, as the case may be.

The attached article from *The New York Times*, perhaps the most prestigious Jewish-owned newspaper in the country, reveals the **BIG SECRET** about the presidential election vote count in its opening paragraph. The *Times* noted:

“Much of the seesaw confusion . . . over the presidential election returns centered on the Voter News Service, a little-known but influential consortium of television networks and the Associated Press that in recent years has become the prime purveyor of voting results to the media.”

This is actually a highly-revealing article but most people will not understand the significance of it.

The reason why I am not surprised about **ANY OF THIS**, is because my weekly newspaper, *The Spotlight*, first published an expose of the Voter News Service and its suspicious activities (in Dade County, Florida, no less!) as far back as 1984.

Two wonderful independent Jewish reporters for *The Spotlight*, Ken Collier and Jim Collier, exposed “votescam” for what it is. The enclosed special supplement which *The Spotlight* issued shortly **BEFORE** the election summarizes “votescam” and shows how, in fact, the actual counting of the American vote is literally in the control of the big media companies.

For exposing such stories, *The Spotlight* has been accused of “spreading distrust” and “promulgating conspiracy theories” and “stirring

up hatred” (presumably against the big media companies, which all “just happen” to be owned by an handful of elite Jewish families), but the fact is that anyone who has been reading *The Spotlight* all these years understood precisely what was happening on election night . . . and why!

Once again, *The Spotlight* is on top of the news and this illustrates the need for good, independent newspapers that are not controlled by the rich, powerful Jewish elite in America!

(And by the way, it is **NOT** a myth that the Jews dominate the media in America. Numerous highly-regarded Jewish writers in books published by Jewish-owned companies have documented it! Anyone who says Jewish media power is a “myth” or a “canard” is a liar or a fool.) The bottom line is that we’ve got to start making a lot of noise about these big Jewish media companies actually controlling the vote and having the power to steal elections through computerized vote fraud. We Democrats are the party of the little guy and we should be damned mad about these rich Jews trying to run things their way.

Let’s **DEMAND** that these Big Jews in the media get out of “counting the votes” and let’s **DEMAND** paper ballots. Don’t let these Jewish tricksters in the media try to convince us that voting machines and computerized voting is “honest” and “efficient”. That’s just a clever way to **STEAL ELECTIONS!**

### MISSILE THIRTY-NINE

#### How YOU Can Combat the Anti-Defamation League in Your Local Community

*As I’ve noted, the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) of B’nai B’rith has one of the best-financed propaganda operations in the nation. It manages to get its representatives (and people fronting for the ADL behind the mask of other causes) as speakers in many schools, churches and civic organizations in small towns and communities across the country. Local newspapers publish stories touting the work of the ADL, but seldom does anyone with any real knowledge of the ADL ever make an attempt to respond.*

*What follows is a brief, fact-filled letter about the ADL you can use as a model in writing letters to your local newspaper. The letter is designed to appeal to a broad-ranging audience rather than, for example, to “patriot” readers who already know about the ADL.*

*You may wish to amend the opening sentence to fit the particular circumstances of the ADL's "appearance" in your community's newspaper. The letter, as presented here, comes out to 420 words, which is well under the average 500-word limit enforced by many newspapers.*

*Your local newspaper may require that you provide your address and telephone number, which is standard practice to verify the authorship of letters. The "model" letter follows:*

A recent article in your newspaper cited claims made by a group called the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) of B'nai B'rith. Although this group claims to be "fighting hate," the fact is that if people access the ADL's own website, they will find out ADL is itself a hate group of the worst sort. ADL even attacks what it calls "the moral duplicity" of the National Council of (Christian) Churches in America for criticizing Israel's treatment of Christian Palestinians.

And people who support the right of children to pray in school will discover ADL is a leader in the campaign against school prayer.

Your readers also need to know additional data about ADL not found on ADL's website but which is accessible many places elsewhere.

In 1993 ADL offices were raided by the FBI and the San Francisco Police Department. A year long FBI inquiry determined ADL was conducting a massive spying and invasion-of-privacy operation against literally thousands of law-abiding American citizens nationwide.

Not only was ADL spying on "right wing hate" groups, but it was also spying on Labor Unions, Gay Rights groups, Hispanic, American Indian, Black and Asian-American organizations. In addition, ADL provided spy data to the so-called "White Racist" Government of South Africa to help the regime fight its African-American critics in the USA.

Here's a shocker: although ADL (to this day) pretends to admire Dr. Martin Luther King Jr., a former ADL official admitted that ADL had spied on Dr. King!

Although San Francisco's District Attorney wanted to bring criminal charges against ADL, political pressure from ADL allies forced him to back off and ADL got away paying only a \$50,000 fine.

However, victims of ADL's spy activities filed three different civil suits against ADL and in each case ADL was forced to pay substantial damages. In a fourth suit, after ADL accused a man and wife of being "haters," the couple sued and won a \$10,000,000 judgment against ADL.

In the 1950's, famed Jewish-American publisher Lyle Stuart revealed ADL had secretly funded a "Neo-Nazi Hate Group." Why did ADL do this? ADL wanted to build up the "Nazi threat" in order to get more people to

contribute to ADL to fight that supposed threat! Shocking, but true. In addition, respected researcher Laird Wilcox revealed that a so-called "Nazi" spokesman who appeared on television was actually a paid undercover informant for the ADL.

Clearly, the ADL is not a trustworthy source to be trusted. Your newspaper should delete all references to the ADL from future news articles.

## MISSILE FORTY

### Combating ADL Efforts to Censor the Internet in Public Schools and Libraries Across America

*Here's another sample "letter to the editor" that you can use to spread the word about the schemes by the ADL to censor the Internet through the installation of monitoring devices that are integrated into the computer programs of public schools and libraries.*

PARENTS, SCHOOL TEACHERS AND LIBRARIANS, TAKE NOTE: Although the First Amendment prevents the government from interfering with our right to freedom of speech, the fact is that in America today, private interest groups with money and clout are trying to erode that freedom.

Under the guise of "protecting children" from "obscenity," a influential group of well-funded zealots with a special axe to grind are demanding that public libraries and public schools install censoring devices on Internet access programs.

Here's the catch that most people don't know about (and the special interests want to keep it that way): It turns out that when certain of these interest groups talk about "obscenity," they are not talking about pornography. Instead, they use the word "obscene" to refer to POLITICAL views they disagree with. They aren't really concerned about pornography at all!

For example, the Anti-Defamation League (ADL), a lobby for Israel, describes as "obscene" any criticism of Israel or U.S. foreign aid to Israel. So the ADL has come up with an Internet filter that will block websites of groups that criticize Israel. (The ADL says anyone who opposes foreign aid is a "hater"!)

Here's how this anti-freedom device works: If a student is researching foreign aid and comes across one of "offensive" sites opposed by the ADL, the program will block that site, saying it is "hate," and then

will direct the student to the ADL's own Web site (which often contains defamatory attacks on the very website that the student first accessed!). This seems hard to believe, but it is absolutely true.

No one can argue with an INDIVIDUAL's right to use this software on his computer, but the problem is that the ADL is getting paid-off politicians to force public schools to integrate the software into the computers that students use. Shockingly, some teachers and librarians are not objecting.

Additionally, ADL-backed groups lobbied Congress to require that Internet censorship be mandatory for federally-funded programs that provide for computer education in public schools.

Thus, this way, only ADL-approved information will be accessible to students using the Internet.

And what's also interesting is that while the ADL is targeting its own peculiar brand of "obscenity," it turns out one of the ADL's leading contributors in recent years has been Larry Flynt, founder of the *Hustler* empire. Note additionally that the ADL also gave its annual award to Hugh Hefner of *Playboy*, citing the porn publisher as a symbol of freedom of speech. (The ADL considers exploitation of women as "freedom of speech" but says criticizing Israel is "obscene." Think about that.)

Thus, while the ADL wants to limit freedom of political speech, the ADL proclaims the First Amendment as a banner under which its favorite pornographers can flourish.

Any librarian or educator who favors this kind of censorship has no right serving in a position of public trust anywhere.

*(If I do say so myself, my book, The Judas Goats, has a wealth of information in its pages about the history and intrigues of the ADL that can provide you supplementary material if you feel the need for further background information on this insidious group.)*

## MISSILE FORTY-ONE

### Al Capone—Big Name Front Man for Jewish Mob Chieftains

*The Hollywood-promoted image of "the Mafia" as an Italian-American crime syndicate is only accurate insofar as the fact that there have been Italian-American crime families involved in the organized crime syndicate. In truth, the major players at the highest levels of "the mob" have been Jewish elements that, initially, operated in the sphere of Russian-born Jewish gangster Meyer Lansky and a number of his Italian-American associates. But what will come as a major revelation to many people is the fact that even the famous Al Capone was actually no more than a highly-placed front man for the Jewish crime syndicate. Here is an exposition, originally entitled "Al Capone: The Man & the Myth" that was originally published in the The Barnes Review, the bimonthly historical revisionist magazine published by my long-time associate Willis A. Carto ...*

**T**he real bosses of organized crime in America have found the legend of Al Capone a convenient cover to redirect public attention from their activities.

Even the most cursory examination of any substantial scholarly literature on the topic of organized crime suggests that the story of organized crime in America remains largely unknown. Forget about the legend of "the Mafia." Here are the facts.

Fuggeddaboutit. That's supposed to be lingo of "Mafia wiseguys" that sometimes means "forget about it" and, well, sometimes not. In any event, as far as everything you think you know about legendary mob figure Al Capone: forget about it.

Capone was a big man and a colorful one, worthy of attention. But the Chicago boss was never as big as history—and Hollywood (which, in many respects, writes—or re-writes—history) suggest he was.

Despite all the hoopla over Capone's purported "rule" over Chicago, at no time ever did Capone control more than one-fourth of the rackets in the Windy City. And what's more, as famed independent crime writer Hank Messick has pointed out in his classic study, *Secret File* (G.P. Putnam's Sons, 1969), Capone—powerful and wealthy though he was—never held a title higher than "capo" (or "captain")—head of a crew of ten men—in the ranks of the formally-organized Italian-American "Mafia" crime network in Chicago.

Another point often forgotten in the legend of "the Mafia," is that Capone was only permitted to become a formal member of the Mafia after Italian-American crime bosses in Chicago relaxed Mafia member-

ship rules to permit certain selected non-Sicilians such as Capone (who was born in Naples on mainland Italy) to join.

If fact, if truth be told, Capone was ultimately answering to much bigger, more secretive bosses behind the scenes based “back east”—part of the “elite” group surrounding Russian-born New York-based Jewish crime chief Meyer Lansky (who ultimately switched his operations to Miami and, for a brief period—many years later—to Israel).

It was the Lansky group—including Lansky’s Jewish partner Benjamin “Bugsy” Siegel and his Italian-born partners, Frank Costello and the legendary Charles “Lucky” Luciano—that sent Capone (a distant Luciano cousin) to Chicago in the first place.

In their notable Lansky biography, *Meyer Lansky: Mogul of the Mob* (Paddington, 1979)—written in cooperation with Lansky, Israeli writers Dennis Eisenberg, Uri Dan and Eli Landau—fill in some of the missing elements left out by Capone’s biographers.

Lansky himself told his Israeli biographers that “It was Bugsy Siegel who knew him well when Capone lived and worked on the Lower East side . . . a close enough friend of Capone’s to hide him out with one of his aunts” when Capone got in trouble for murder.

To get him out of the line of law enforcement fire, Lansky and company sent the young Capone to Chicago to act as a tough in the gang of Johnny Torrio, another ex-New Yorker who had gone West and who was moving to unseat his own uncle, old-time gangster “Big Jim” Colosimo, as leader of the Italian-American Mafia in Chicago. Essentially, Torrio was Lansky’s Chicago pointman and Capone quickly moved up the ranks and became Torrio’s right-hand man.

Hank Messick writes that Capone’s positioning “delighted” the Lansky crowd “because Capone was very much their man.” Although Capone eventually became his own master in Chicago, running scores of rackets, his loyalty to his New York friends was so firm that Lansky and [Luciano] knew they could always count on him.

And it is worth pointing out that Capone’s immediate “boss” in Chicago, Torrio, was also the Chicago point man for the liquor interests of the Canadian-based Bronfman liquor empire which was shipping its legally-produced products over the border for illegal consumption by Prohibition-era American drinkers. Sam Bronfman and his family worked closely with the Lansky syndicate from the beginning. Therefore, the Torrio-Capone link brought the connection full circle.

Meanwhile, Chicago’s ruling boss, Colosimo, was doing nothing to endear himself to either Bronfman, Lansky or Siegel, whom he was known to refer to as “dirty Jews.” Colosimo proclaimed that he couldn’t understand why Luciano dealt so closely with Lansky and Siegel, saying

“I sometimes have a suspicion that he must have some Jewish blood in his veins,” a suspicion that—in light of Luciano’s subsequent fate, as we shall see, is highly unlikely.

In addition, Colosimo asserted there was “no future in bootlegging” and showed little interest in patronizing the Bronfman liquor supply. Colosimo wanted to focus on drugs, prostitution and loan-sharking. His boycott of Bronfman was cutting into the Lansky syndicate’s profits.

Needless to say, when the time was ripe, Lansky (via Torrio and Capone) moved against Colosimo who was gunned down by a New York Jewish gangster sent in to do the job. The biggest wreath at Colosimo’s lavish funeral featured a card that read: “From the sorrowing Jew boys of New York.” Soon enough, the Bronfman liquor came flowing into Chicago, courtesy of Lansky’s henchman, Torrio and his right-hand, Capone.

Two relatively recent writers—both Jewish, incidentally—who have put forth what purport to be “definitive” Capone biographies notably give short shrift to the Lansky-Capone axis.

Robert J. Schoenberg’s *Mr. Capone* (William Morrow & Company, 1992) mentions Lansky only once in passing in the text, but Lansky never merits even the inclusion in the 480-page volume’s otherwise detailed index. Even Lansky’s Sicilian partner, Capone’s cousin, Luciano, ranks mention only twice.

Laurence Bergreen’s *Capone* (Simon & Schuster, 1994) mentions Lansky only twice (in passing) over the course of 700 pages and suggests that there was a rivalry between Lansky and Capone, that Lansky, and his associates felt Capone was becoming “too big for his britches.”<sup>4</sup>

In any case, Capone’s high-profile conviction and imprisonment in 1931 on tax charges brought Capone’s very brief reign as so-called “boss” of Chicago to an end. Historian Stephen Fox, writing in *Blood & Power: Organized Crime in Twentieth Century America* (William Morrow and Company, 1989) summarized the situation succinctly: “Al Capone was the only Italian gangster who could match the power of the New Yorkers and his fortuitous removal at this critical point helped establish the national authority of the five New York gangs. Actually Capone always had more reputation than influence.”

But Lansky and company were ready to take charge of Chicago and their chosen Capone successor, Paul “The Waiter” Ricca, only moved into power after it was made clear that the Lansky faction would only deal with Ricca. So the deal was cut.

It is thus for good reason that Meyer Lansky’s friendly biographer, Robert Lacey writing in *Little Man* (Little, Brown and Company, 1991) noted that a major fallacy about organized crime was that “the early

1930s saw America's gangsters become overwhelmingly Italian." Lacey notes that Lansky's partner, "Bugsy" Siegel and other New York Jewish gangsters such as Dutch Schultz, Lepke Buchalter and Jake Shapiro "were responsible for more deaths between them than [Lansky's Sicilian partner] Lucky Luciano and all the padrones" who fought in the inter-mob wars between the various Italian crime factions. He notes likewise that Jewish crime factions also rose to power in Philadelphia, St. Paul-Minneapolis and Cleveland.

In the meantime—in mid-century America—the media promoted the myth of Italian predominance in organized crime. While Lansky remained quietly behind the scenes—following even the sensational 1947 assassination of his longtime friend and partner Siegel who was found to be embezzling mob funds from the syndicate's Las Vegas casino construction enterprises—his two Italian partners Luciano and Frank Costello were capturing the headlines.

In 1935 even *Fortune's* investigative report on mob gambling made what Lansky biographer Lacey described as the "ill-informed picture of Luciano as an underling of Capone." Later, in 1949, both *Time* and *Newsweek* (just weeks apart) promoted the legend of "the Mafia"—focusing on Costello—by featuring Costello on their much-read covers.

Costello himself was forced into early retirement in the late 1950s after a high-profile assassination attempt by a rival Italian faction, but Lansky himself continued to remain a major power behind the scenes.

Indeed, Lansky eclipsed even "Lucky" himself who was deported from the United States in 1946 after serving a prison term on charges of white slavery and prostitution that even most organized crime historians tend to believe were largely trumped-up charges in the first place.

In his own posthumously-published memoirs, *The Last Testament of Lucky Luciano* (Little Brown & Company, 1974), Luciano provided a convincing account of how he was framed on the charges that resulted in his imprisonment. Luciano didn't ask the reader to believe that he wasn't engaged in extensive criminal activity. He did present a very cogent case, however, that he was not guilty of the crimes for which he was convicted. The truth is, though, Luciano was never brought to trial for any of the crimes in which he was engaged with Lansky.

In any case, it is quite possible Lansky did have some role in framing Luciano on the prostitution charges which smoothed the way for Lansky's rise to the top.

The fact is that, upon his deportation, Luciano actually named Lansky as his official spokesman. According to Luciano, "I worked it all out with Lansky and that's the point where Meyer became the real treasurer of the outfit. I put him in charge of my money and later on he start-

ed to take care of the finances of quite a few guys."

So despite his Jewish origins, Lansky was effectively acting as the *capo di tutt capit* ("boss of all bosses") in Luciano's absence. Lansky could never be a "member" of the Mafia, but he certainly ranked higher than even "made" members who had been inducted into the so-called "honored society."

Luciano later rued the day that he had placed so much trust in his longtime associate. In 1961, Luciano reflected upon his relationship with Lansky. "In [Shakespeare's] Julius Caesar, you remember a guy by the name of Cassius? He was a pain in the ass. It seems like everybody's got a Cassius in his life."

According to Luciano, his Mafia associate Vito Genovese was his own Cassius. However, upon further thought he added, "Come to think of it, I even had two Cassiuses in my life, the other one bein' a guy by the name of Meyer Lansky. But I didn't get on to him for a long time."

In his waning days Luciano considered offers from Hollywood producers who wanted to film his life story. However, Luciano—in exile in Italy—got word from home that there were "orders" that he not participate in any such venture. It was then that Luciano saw the whole picture—the whole truth about what "the Mafia" had really become:

When I realized that Meyer Lansky was right in the middle of this, that's when I knew he had us all by a string. Why should Lansky, bein' a Jew, give a [expletive deleted] whether or not some [expletive deleted] movie had a bunch of Italian names in it? Because he was pullin' the wires and everybody was dancin' to his tune on the other end, like a bunch of puppets.

Lansky held the purse strings, too; he was the treasurer and he was really tryin' to be the boss of everythin'. He was so hungry for power behind the scenes he'd kiss anybody's [expletive deleted] and do anythin' he had to do so that in the end, he—Meyer Lansky, my old partner and a Jew—would wind up the real boss of bosses of all the Italians and the Jews—and without a single [expletive deleted] vote on the [organized crime syndicate] council.

I never really knew what it meant when we was kids and I used to call him the Genius. But at the age of sixty-four, I finally got wise.

So it was that Luciano—like Capone and Costello before him—was relegated to the sidelines and the Jewish crime syndicate came to the fore. And even though organized gambling in Las Vegas—pioneered by

Meyer Lansky and his partner Benjamin Siegel—has (for better or worse—many would say worse) become quite an accepted and largely respectable family affair and a part of the American scene, most Americans believe that “The Mafia Runs Las Vegas.”

The truth is quite the opposite. All scholarly research into the history of organized crime in Nevada demonstrates—beyond question—that the predominant interests in Las Vegas were part of the Jewish-dominated crime syndicate of which Meyer Lansky was the primary figure.

As recently as 1995, two professors of criminal justice at the University of Nevada-Las Vegas, Ronald A. Farrell and Carole Case, dared to put forth the controversial contention, in their book *The Black Book and the Mob: The Untold Story of the Control of Nevada's Casinos* (The University of Wisconsin Press), that enforcement of gambling laws and regulations in Nevada has largely been targeted against relatively small-time Italian Mafia figures. In contrast, they noted, the “regulatory reaction to Jews” has “been somewhat at variance with that to Italians.”

In short, the primary big-time casino owners and controllers — many of whom were Jewish in origin and indeed tied to organized crime—were relatively unhindered by law enforcement in their operations. This, Farrell and Case suggested somewhat gingerly, may have to do with the fact that political interests (and Americans in general) were, as they put it, “becoming sensitized to the persecution of Jews.”

Farrell and Case also added an interesting twist to the picture. They note that the strong Mormon religious influence in Nevada may have something to do with the bias in favor of Jewish gangsters and against Italians since, they say, “Mormons doctrinally identify with Jews” and that “Jews may thus be buffered from the more negative assessments that members of out-groups face more generally.” The Jews—Farrell and Case—seem to have not only avoided being censured “but also to have obtained major interests in the [gambling] industry.”

Actually, as former National Security Council officer Roger Morris noted in *The Money and The Power*—his landmark history of the untold story of Las Vegas—the city in the Nevada desert was “a world center of finance long before many knew its name,” precisely because of “that secret, indirect revolving traffic” of international capital—Lansky syndicate gambling money—that flowed between Las Vegas and the mob’s secret bank accounts in Switzerland. Morris added, too, that “of the many fictions blanketing the city, none was more insidious than the myth that the Mafia built Vegas”—a myth that ignored the role of Lansky and his Jewish colleagues. There is no doubt, concluded Morris, “that Meyer Lansky was the founding father of Las Vegas, his power enormous and his legacy still to be reckoned in the twenty-first century.”

(Incidentally, central to the foundational thesis of Morris’ book is his contention that the history of Las Vegas and the Jewish mob is also pivotal to the rise of the state of Israel—an interesting point indeed.)

Reviewing the real history of organized crime, Meyer Lansky’s critical biographer, Hank Messick summarized it well:

The real leaders of crime have remained hidden while the nation’s law enforcement agencies have chased minor punks. And naive is he who believes this development is accidental. Research reveals that non-Mafia leaders of crime have been hiding behind the vendetta-ridden society [the Italian Mafia] for decades. . . . Attempts to frame me have been made and I’ve been smeared as anti-Semitic from coast to coast by gangsters who used religion as a cloak.

Even Lansky’s Israeli biographer, Uri Dan (who became his friend), admitted that he realized that his own book about Lansky had the potential to “break the back of the myth that organized crime in America is the sole province of people of Italian descent.”

Yet, despite all the facts which point away from the legend of “the Mafia,” popular media in America largely continue to promote the idea that organized crime is an Italian-American production. Hollywood films such as *The Godfather* series and the wildly-promoted television drama, *The Sopranos*, have captured the public imagination. So it is that the legend of Al Capone lives on.

The one American politician who did try to make some effort to expose the Lansky syndicate was Tennessee populist Sen. Estes Kefauver.

The televised hearings of Kefauver’s widely-publicized and hotly controversial 1950 Senate inquiry into nationwide organized crime—a virtual traveling spectacle holding hearings in cities across the country—was one of the major events in the early history of television, capturing large and enthusiastic audiences that gathered to watch televised testimony by major mob figures, Lansky among them.

Kefauver critics later noted—quite correctly—that Kefauver’s hearings ignored some gambling kingpins and crime syndicates in his home state that were friendly to Kefauver, but—on the whole—Kefauver’s efforts to expose organized crime were a genuine contribution to a little-understood but very prevalent factor in American life that had a direct impact on political and economic affairs. Until then, perhaps, few realized how deeply organized crime had found roots in everyday life.

Although Kefauver liked to gamble himself, he frankly told Lansky

to his face that he didn't want "you people" running gambling. What "you people" meant is up to interpretation: Lansky later claimed that Kefauver meant Jews, although Kefauver could have just as easily meant that he didn't want *criminals* running gambling.

However, when Kefauver made a spirited bid for the 1952 Democratic presidential nomination, Lansky's political friends inside the Democratic Party struck back and denied Kefauver the nod at the party's national convention. Roger Morris notes that "Only afterward would it be known how much these men who now turned on Kefauver owed their own political fortunes to the same forces he had dared or happened to expose and they officially deplored as well."

Of particular note is one of those who played a part in sabotaging Kefauver on behalf of the Lansky syndicate: then-Sen. Hubert Humphrey (D-Minn.), the former mayor of Minneapolis and later vice president of the United States (1965-1969) and Democratic presidential candidate in 1968. Although Humphrey called himself a "crime buster," the truth is that the Jewish crime syndicate thrived in Minneapolis during Humphrey's tenure as mayor. Lansky's chief Minneapolis partner—one Isadore Blumenfeld, popularly known as "Kid Cann"—was one of Humphrey's financial benefactors.

Roger Morris points out that "over his career" Humphrey would "accept generous campaign financing from Meyer Lansky and others like him"—a point that those who like to remember Humphrey as a "crusading liberal" might prefer to forget. Actually, Humphrey's Jewish mob ties were quite intimate. When in 1965 Humphrey took the oath of office as vice president of the United States—before a nationwide television audience—few people knew that the man who held the Bible for Humphrey was Fred Gates, described by Morris as Humphrey's "old patron, Minneapolis vice lord Fred Gates."

*(It should probably be noted for the historical record that while many of the old-line Jewish crime syndicate figures have passed on to greater rewards in the pits of Hell, their places in the pantheon of power-and-money have been ably filled by modern-day Jewish gangsters who are best known as "Wall Street financiers.")*

## MISSILE FORTY-TWO

### Even "Respectable" People Have Concerns About Zionist Power

*Over my many years of trying to alert my fellow Americans to the problem of Zionist Jewish power in America, as I've mentioned previously, I've found that many "average" Americans don't seem to realize that there are, in fact, many "respectable" people in high places who share my concerns. What follows is an informational alert that I issued some time ago after I came under fire from the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, at which time, a very big name came to my defense, demonstrating, indeed, that I do not stand alone in taking an "extremist" point of view ...*

#### Piper's Critics Sputtering (Again) . . . Former High-Ranking Marine Commander of All Marine Guards Around the Globe Endorses Piper Over Jewish Agitators!

The organized Jewish Lobby, led by the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) of B'nai B'rith, repeatedly and maliciously publicly attacked yours truly, Michael Collins Piper, after I was invited to speak at Saddleback College in Orange County, California about my book, *Final Judgment*, which documents the role of Israel's Mossad in the JFK assassination conspiracy.

At the same time, however, there were many people in Orange County who publicly spoke out in my defense and in support of the traditional American First Amendment principle of Freedom of Speech (which the ADL opposes).

Among those who spoke in my defense at a public hearing of the college board of trustees were a soft-spoken, unassuming couple, Joe and Ethel Hunt.

The truth is that I had never met either of them, but they were articulate and very devoted to the principles of America and the First Amendment and forthrightly CONDEMNED the hate-filled ADL.

It was only recently that I learned who Hunt was, reading of Hunt's background in an article published in a national public affairs magazine.

In fact, Joe Hunt is Retired Marine Colonel Forrest J. (Joe) Hunt, former commander of all the Marine guards at U.S. Embassies around the globe and of the school that trained them in Virginia!

These are the kind of high-calibre people who came to my defense

against the Jewish Lobby. As one observer put it: "Anyone who would question the integrity of this genuine American hero, Joe Hunt, should get out of the United States and take up residence in Israel."

All I knew was that Joe Hunt and his wife Ethel were just decent Americans who reject the kind of vile filth and Zionist intrigue of the schemers at the ADL. Now I learn that he was a distinguished Marine commander and the veteran of action in three wars.

You can rest assured that I would much sooner have the support of people like Colonel Joe Hunt than scum such as the ADL! I will always treasure the videotape I have of Colonel Hunt and his wife speaking out in my defense against the hate-mongers at the ADL.

## MISSILE FORTY-THREE

### More Public Support (in High Places) For My Efforts to Expose Israeli Intrigue

*Over the years, I'm pleased to say, there have been more than a few "respectable" folks who've considered my work to be valuable. That's why I issued this missile to some of my more reticent friends advising them that a very well-known diplomat (his whole resume appears here) had come under fire from a Jewish warmonger for having cited my writings in his own. The missile (and the facts outlined therein) speak truth to power.*

**Penn State-Based Zionist Propagandist  
Smears Michael Collins Piper;  
Known Israeli Lobby Leader Attacks  
Famed JFK-Era State Department Official  
for Citing Piper's Research on Israeli Lobby**

**A** Penn State University professor, Alexander Joffe, has attacked both yours truly, Michael Collins Piper, and Dr. William Polk, one of America's most highly regarded academics and former top-level government officials known as a leader in the field of international relations.

Writing on the website of Campus Watch—a pro-Israel group which is trying to silence university professors and students who are critical of Israel—Joffe attacked Dr. Polk for citing (in his own writings) an article

of mine (for *American Free Press*) which revealed that Pennsylvania's extremist Republican Senator, Rick Santorum, a hard-line supporter of Israel, had been planning to introduce legislation to punish universities (by withdrawing federal funding) if professors and students made remarks critical of Israel.

Joffe—who is a fanatic Jewish supporter of Israel—never proved that my article was factually incorrect, which it wasn't. In fact, my article was based on a news report about Santorum that appeared in *The New York Sun*, a leading pro-Israel journal. It wasn't until my AFP story received widespread Internet distribution, however, that educators all over the United States and around the world learned of Santorum's vile scheme to silence freedom of expression.

Upon learning of Santorum's scheme, educators began circulating my story in emails and on the Internet, causing a major uproar that forced Santorum to back off, but not before Santorum and his Jewish allies claimed that the story was not true—despite the fact that the scheme had been favorably reported in the Jewish press and by pro-Israel groups!

Now, Penn State's Joffe—who is an anthropologist and not a historian or a political scientist or even a journalism professor—is attacking Polk by suggesting that he was wrong to cite my work because I happen to be an outspoken critic of Israel.

In fact, I had earlier exposed Joffe's pro-Israel intrigues in his book *The High Priests of War*, noting that Joffe has been affiliated with the powerful pro-Israel lobbying group, the Jewish Institute for National Security Affairs (JINSA), which played a major part in getting American boys and girls killed in the Iraq war on behalf of Israel (which always gets American kids to fight its wars)

And what is particularly interesting is the caliber of Dr. Polk, who cited my work. A graduate of Harvard University (B.A. Magna Cum Laude and Ph.D.) and Oxford University (B.A. and M.A.), he also studied at the Universidad Nacional de Mexico, the Universidad Nacional de Chile, the University of Baghdad and the American University of Cairo. He taught at Harvard University from 1955 to 1961 when President Kennedy appointed him a Member of the Policy Planning Council of the United States Department of State.

On the Policy Planning Council, he was responsible for planning American policy over much of Africa and Asia and for a number of specialized issues such as development, refugee problems and cultural exchange. Dr. Polk was also the head of various interdepartmental Task Forces on American foreign policy and was a participant in the "crisis management committee" during the Cuban Missile Crisis. During this

period, he was asked to become Deputy Commissioner-General of UNRWA.

In 1965, Dr. Polk resigned from government service to become Professor of History at the University of Chicago. There he also established the Center for Middle Eastern Studies and was a founding director of the Middle Eastern Studies Association. In 1967, he became President of the Adlai Stevenson Institute of International Affairs which, among other things, hosted the 20th Pugwash Conference on nuclear weapons problems, helped to organize the "Table Ronde" meeting that laid the groundwork for the European Union and did much of the planning for the United Nations Environmental Program.

Dr. Polk was called back to the White House briefly during the 1967 Middle Eastern War to write a draft peace treaty and to act as an advisor to McGeorge Bundy, the former head of the National Security Council, who was the president's personal representative during that crisis.

Born in Fort Worth, he grew up there and on a ranch in west Texas. He attended public school in Fort Worth and the New Mexico Military Institute where he was in cavalry training during World War II. After a period studying in Latin America, he worked on a newspaper in Rome before entering college.

Dr. Polk has traveled extensively throughout Latin America, Africa, Asia and Europe and speaks several of the languages of those areas. He is married to Baroness Elisabeth von Oppenheimer and now spends most of his time writing in the south of France.

As I commented at the time: You can judge me by my critics—pro-Israel fanatics who are hell-bent for war. You can also judge me by those who find my work of value: distinguished academics and public servants such as Dr. Polk, former State Department official Herbert L. Calhoun, former Pentagon official Col. Donn de Grand Pre and Col. Forrest J. (Joe) Hunt, the former commander and trainer of all the U.S. Marine Guards at U.S. embassies all around the globe. I'm pleased to say frankly that I value the support of these good Americans!"

## MISSILE FORTY-FOUR

### Exposing Jewish Propaganda Lies About the America First Committee

*Colonel Charles A. Lindbergh is another American icon who has been tarred as an "anti-Semite." In recent years the American Jewish writer Samuel Roth crafted a thoroughly ridiculous novel describing how Charles Lindbergh became American president (defeating Franklin D. Roosevelt for reelection in 1940) with the help of Adolf Hitler. In this silly volume it is "revealed" that the Nazis had actually kidnapped Lindbergh's infant son and held him hostage in order to blackmail Lindbergh to do Adolf Hitler's bidding. Now while the book was utterly preposterous—in every respect—the book still received widespread favorable publicity. What follows is a letter to the editor of my local newspaper exposing the infamous long-perpetuated lie—commemorated in the book—that Lindbergh and the supporters of the America First Committee were actually puppets of, or otherwise apologists for, Hitler and the Third Reich.*

People need to know facts about a certain book being widely promoted. Eager librarians and chain bookstores across America have been putting one particular book up front so as many library patrons and book buyers as possible will read and/or buy the volume. The book in question is a so-called "historical novel" by Philip Roth entitled *The Plot Against America*.

Although a novel, many librarians claim this book is a warning about "what could have happened" if famed patriotic American aviator Charles Lindbergh had been elected president of the United States in 1940.

The book asserts that Lindbergh would have turned America over to Adolf Hitler!

The basis of this charge is that Lindbergh was a spokesman for the America First Committee that opposed U.S. entry into the war in Europe (and this was before Pearl Harbor).

In fact, the AFC reflected the point of view, at the time, of roughly 80 percent of the American people, according to polls at the time.

Yet, today, when those historical facts are forgotten, along comes a biased author to paint a false picture of Lindbergh and those millions who shared his views.

Although Roth won't like people to know it, here are some of the names of the people who joined Charles Lindbergh in supporting the America First Committee and opposing U.S. involvement in the war in Europe:

- John F. Kennedy, a student at Harvard, later U.S. President;
- Gerald R. Ford, a student at Yale, later U.S. President;
- Kingman Brewster, a student, later president of Yale;
- R. Sargent Shriver, a student at Yale, later head of the Peace Corps and Democratic vice presidential candidate in 1972;
- Amos Pinchot, of the famous Pennsylvania GOP dynasty;
- Alice Roosevelt Longworth, daughter of Theodore Roosevelt;
- Kathleen Norris, highly regarded lady novelist;
- e.e. cummings, famed poet;
- William Saroyan, acclaimed writer;
- Gore Vidal, author, essayist and playwright;
- Frank Lloyd Wright, world-renowned architect; and
- Sinclair Lewis, one of America's greatly beloved writers.

And the following military heroes were supporters of Lindbergh's point of view: General Robert Wood and General Hugh Johnson and Marine General Smedley Butler, among others.

Those who were just a few of the respected American names who supported America First and Lindbergh.

Philip Roth doesn't mention this in his "historical" novel which paints Lindbergh to be "pro-Nazi" and "anti-American," counting on modern day Americans to forget the facts.

Today—65 years later—Roth wants Americans to think the Lindbergh point of view—shared by millions of Americans—was "anti-American."

That's a real warning for Americans to be wary of those who have a vested interest in distorting the truth, past or present.

*And now, for the record, a bit more about Lindbergh . . .*

## MISSILE FORTY-FIVE

### Charles A. Lindbergh: America First, Last and Always (Oh, How the Jews Hate This Man!)

*The private wartime journals of Charles A. Lindbergh provide remarkable insights into not only the magnificent brain of this selfless, courageous and unstintingly conscientious American legend but also into the corrupt and unrelenting power politics of the period that brought the United States into the second world war. Here is an overview of Lindbergh's thought as I originally outlined it in an article first published in The Barnes Review . . .*

During the years leading up to World War II, Colonel Charles Lindbergh began keeping detailed diaries of his day-to-day activities, chronicling his views toward the issues and personalities of the day, addressing in particular those aspects of U.S. policy relevant to the growing troubles in Europe.

Lindbergh felt so strongly about the necessity of derailing the drive toward war that he felt that it was his duty to step out of his own effective self-imposed exile from public life and put his own reputation forward as a voice of reason in opposition to the ever-burgeoning push for war. With this in mind, Lindbergh felt it vital to keep a diary of that stormy period.

He realized, soon enough, that his real views on many issues were being distorted by a hostile media and while he acknowledged that his diary could not cover everything, that it would "show the falsity of at least some of the stories told."

In fact, in later years, Lindbergh's concerns were proven correct. When, at the urging of publisher William Jovanovich, Lindbergh read just one of the more than 20 biographies that had been written about him, Lindbergh did so, later sending Jovanovich a document of 76 typewritten pages listing factual inaccuracies in the book in question, a volume largely based upon newspaper stories as the sources.

Ironically, according to Jovanovich, this Lindbergh biography was actually one of the more temperate and even-handed volumes written, yet it too relied upon the very "falsity" that rightly concerned Lindbergh.

In 1970 Jovanovich prevailed upon Lindbergh to publish extensive excerpts from his journals.

The final published volume, covering some 1000 pages, appeared under the title *The Wartime Journals of Charles Lindbergh*, covering the period from March 11, 1938 to June 15, 1945, at the time the war was winding down.

Prior to publishing these diaries, Lindbergh wrote his publisher a letter reflecting on the period that he spent re-reading his journals for the first time after so many years and preparing them for publication for the first time. According to Lindbergh:

You ask what my conclusions are, rereading my journals and looking back on World War II from the vantage point of a quarter century in time. We won the war in a military sense; but in a broader sense it seems to me we lost it, for our Western civilization is less respected and secure than it was before.

In order to defeat Germany and Japan we supported the still greater menaces of Russia and China—which now confront us in a nuclear-weapon era. Poland was not saved. The British Empire has broken down with great suffering, bloodshed, and confusion. England is an economy-constricted secondary power. France had to give up her major colonies and turn to a mild dictatorship herself. Much of our Western culture was destroyed. We lost the genetic heredity formed through eons in many million lives.

Meanwhile, the Soviets have dropped their iron curtain to screen off Eastern Europe, and an antagonistic Chinese government threatens us in Asia.

More than a generation after the war's end, our occupying armies still must occupy, and the world has not been made safe for democracy and freedom. On the contrary, our own system of democratic government is being challenged by that greatest of dangers to any government: internal dissatisfaction and unrest.

It is alarmingly possible that World War II marks the beginning of our Western civilization's breakdown, as it already marks the breakdown of the greatest empire ever built by man. Certainly our civilization's survival depends on meeting the challenges that tower before us with unprecedented magnitude in almost every field of modern life. Most of these challenges were, at least, intensified through the waging of World War II.

Are we now headed toward a third and still more disastrous war between world nations? Or can we improve human relationships sufficiently to avoid such a holocaust? Since it is inherent in the way of life that issues will continue between men, I believe human relationships can best be improved through clarifying the issues and conditions surrounding them.

I hope my journals relating to World War II will help clarify issues and conditions of the past and thereby contribute to understanding issues and conditions of the present and the future.

Although publication of the diaries stirred up new debate over Lindbergh's pre-war views, the book became a best-seller and was actually a semifinalist for the National Book Award.

Among many others, Lindbergh received a fan letter from former First Lady Jacqueline Kennedy Onassis, whose late husband, President Kennedy, along with his brother, Joseph P. Kennedy, Jr. had been avid supporters of the America First movement. In her letter, Mrs. Onassis referred to the Kennedys, saying, "That family—and me—admire you more than anyone," an interesting nugget of history noted in A. Scott Berg's 1998 biography, *Lindbergh*.

Lindbergh's reflections in the published journals provide a fascinating look at not only Lindbergh's wide-ranging private life and travels throughout the United States and Europe and his acquaintances and friendships with some of the most prominent figures of the period.

However, Lindbergh's views on a variety of matters such as history, culture, religion, law, of course, the subject of U.S. involvement abroad were addressed quite thoroughly throughout the journals and the excerpts that follow are among the most pointed and quite representative of Lindbergh's thinking at the time.

Lindbergh emerges as a thoughtful, introspective philosopher, guided by a self-assurance and a sense of humor, and a knowledge that he was veering onto a course that could (and did) impact upon his place in history and on the future of the world of the future.

Of special interest, in historical retrospect, are Lindbergh's comments on the impact of the news and entertainment media of the time on shaping public opinion, toward both Lindbergh himself and the views that he put forth in the public arena. Lindbergh was very much aware of—and wary of—what might delicately be termed "news management" and found himself quite occupied with the problem as he sought to make his views heard.

What follows are relevant excerpts from Lindbergh's journals on public affairs and his personal philosophy. The excerpts are arranged in chronological order, from August 27, 1938 up through December 8, 1941—the day following the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor—at which time Congress declared war. The dates of the journal entries appear in parentheses at the end of the selection. The subtitles above each entry are provided as a guide to the subject matter therein.

#### POLITICIANS AND PUBLIC AFFAIRS

My primary interest lies in the character of a man, and not in whether he is a Republican or a Democrat. I would as soon vote for one

as the other. The issues between them are quite superficial at this time. I think, however, that they will begin to clarify and become more fundamental from now on. Whether or not future issues will choose to follow either of these parties remains to be seen. As far as I am concerned personally, I have but little fear of being classed as a Republican for long. I have too little interest in either politics or popularity. One of the dearest of rights to me is being able to say what I think and act as I wish. I intend to do this, and I know it will cause trouble.

As soon as it does, the politicians will disown me quickly enough—and I will be only too willing. I shall have far more interest in my own ideas than in their support. At least I shall hold my self-respect—and possibly that of a number of other people. I have no intention of bending my ideas or my ideals to conform to the platform of either party. One must make certain compromises in life—that is a part of living together with other men—but compromise is justified only when the goal to be gained is of greater importance than what is lost in compromising. (Saturday, October 7, 1939)

#### ON RUNNING FOR PRESIDENT

Among other things, I enjoy too much the ability to do and say what I wish to ever be a successful candidate for President. I prefer intellectual and personal freedom to the honors and accomplishments of political office—even that of President. (Wednesday, October 11, 1939)

#### THE FOLLY OF WAR

To me, the worst part of this war is the hereditary loss to the countries involved. And the best men are killed first in war. The effect of this is shown in England today. The leaders she might have had were killed in the last war. (Sunday, May 12, 1940)

#### THE PROBLEM WITH THE NEWSREELS

Everything considered, my personal feeling toward motion-picture operators is not the best. Still, this present situation concerns the welfare of the country and should not be decided on personal feelings. But what advantages and disadvantages are there in speaking for the sound pictures at this time?

The advantage is that additional millions of people will be reached. The disadvantages include the fact that only a small portion of my speech would be carried and that I would not be able to control its set-

ting. The news companies could sandwich my picture and talk between the sack of cities and the mangled bodies of refugees. Once they have such a film, they can cut it and use it in any way they like. I decided against speaking for the sound films . . . (Sunday, May 19, 1940)

#### IGNORING ESSENTIALS

I become more and more disturbed about the trends and conditions in this country—the superficiality, the cheapness, the lack of understanding of, or interest in, fundamental problems. National debt increases; we involve ourselves unwisely and unnecessarily in the European situation, and we seem to have no understanding of our own limitations. (Saturday, August 17, 1940)

#### CONTROLLING PUBLIC DEBATE

[R. Douglas] Stuart says he is having trouble buying radio time for the America First Committee! Some of the radio stations have taken the stand that the committee has to do with a "controversial issue" and therefore comes under the code they have formed against selling time for controversial issues. It is a fine state of affairs if the question of war and peace cannot be debated before the American people because it is a "controversial issue"! (Tuesday, October 1, 1940)

#### NEWS MANAGEMENT

The newsreels again requested that I read part of my address for them after I had broadcast.

In the past I have refused their requests; first, because of the difficulty they have often caused for me; second, and much more important, because of the Jewish influence in the newsreels and the antagonism I know exists toward me.

To speak for the newsreels on a political subject is dangerous, because one has no control over the way they cut the picture or over the setting in which they place it.

They can pick either the best or the worst sentences from your talk, as they wish; and they can control the emotional attitude of the audience to large extent by the type of picture they place before yours.

By speaking for the newsreels, I take the chance that they will cut my talk badly and sandwich it in between scenes of homeless refugees and bombed cathedrals. However, this is a critical period, and I think it is worth the chance. (Monday, October 14, 1940)

## AN AVIATOR VIEWS THE MOON

A huge, blood-red moon rose in the evening. It made me think of Europe and bombed cities. Whenever I see the moon now, I think of the bombing that is going on over there. As the moon rises here, it is high over Europe, and bombs are almost certainly falling on English and German cities. (Friday, April 11, 1941)

## SURVIVAL OF THE WEST

Sometimes I feel like saying, "Well, let's get into the war if you are so anxious to. Then the responsibility will be yours." In comparison to the work I am now doing the fighting would be fun. But my mind tells me that we better face our problems and let Europe face hers without getting messed up in this war. I have an interest in Western civilization, and I have an interest in my race, or culture, or whatever you want to call it, and I have an interest in the type of world my children are going to live in. That is why I will probably stay on the stump with the pacifists and why I will resign my commission if necessary and never regret my action in doing so.

This war is a mistake; we will only bring disaster if we enter it; we will do good either to Europe or ourselves, and therefore I am going to put everything I have behind staying out.

No one, not even Germany, was more responsible for the conditions which caused this war than England and France. They declared the war without consulting us. If it were possible to help them win, the result would probably be Versailles all over again. Europe must straighten out her own family affairs. Our interference would simply cause another postponement, as the last war did. Europe faces adjustments that must be made, and only she can work out what they are going to be. (Friday, April 25, 1941)

## WHO FAVORS WAR?

The pressure for war is high and mounting. The people are opposed to it, but the Administration seems to have "the bit in its teeth" and hell-bent on its way to war. Most of the Jewish interests in this country are behind war, and they control a huge part of our press and radio and most of our motion pictures.

There are also the "intellectuals," and the "Anglo-philes," and the British agents who are allowed free rein, the international financial interests, and many others. (Thursday, May 1, 1941)

## A NARROW ESCAPE . . .

We were met at the Minneapolis airport by various members of the local America First Committee and driven to the La Salle Hotel, where I was given the "Nordic Suite"!

What a press story that could make! But "Nordic" out here doesn't mean what it does in the east. In Minnesota the word "Nordic" has no anti-Semitic tint. And the situation is probably saved because, as I learned soon after arrival, [British diplomat] Lord Halifax and his party stayed in this same suite and left only yesterday. (Saturday, May 10, 1941)

## THE PEOPLE vs. THE PRESS

As I go around to these meetings I feel that, without question, if this country is run by [the] people, we will not enter this war. I always feel this way after one of our meetings is over; but I know that tomorrow, or the day after, as I read the misinformation and propaganda in our newspapers, I will begin to wonder whether people can withstand such a barrage indefinitely.

And even if they can withstand it, will popular opinion be enough to keep us out of the war?

Which is stronger, the money and power and propaganda pushing us into war, or the will of the people to say out? (Saturday, May 10, 1941)

## A PREJUDICED PRESS

American press accounts of the war are so prejudiced and confused that it is almost impossible to obtain a balanced picture.

Reports from Russia are headlined while those from Germany are played down, although the latter are certainly the most accurate. Results of R.A.F. raids over the Continent are exaggerated, while results of German raids over England are minimized.

The result is that the impression given by our newspapers is far more favorable to the British cause than is warranted by the facts. (Saturday, June 28, 1941)

## MEDIA LIES AND MISINFORMATION

The newspapers continue to misquote my address and to remove sentences from their context. Sometimes what they carry between quotation marks is completely made up and does not even approximate what I have said, or even what I believe. (Thursday, July 3, 1941)

## ON HAVING HIS PHONE TAPPED

Captain Smith (America First) came at 3:30. He had phoned to say he had an urgent message that he must deliver personally. The message is that the FBI began tapping our telephone last Saturday and have a constant watch on it.

The men in the FBI are, according to Smith, on the whole, friendly; they are simply following out orders. Smith says the America First telephones are also tapped.

I told him to tell everyone in America First that there was nothing we wished to hide and that if our phones were tapped we should speak more plainly, rather than less plainly in the future.

I told him to tell his friends on the FBI that if there was anything they didn't understand in my own phone conversations, I would give them additional information.

Captain Smith says he is certain the phones are tapped and that the information came from friends of his on the FBI, who are also friendly to me. Personally, I think it is probable that they are tapped, but I still have some question.

It really makes very little difference as far as I am concerned. My main interest lies in knowing whether or not these tactics are being used by the Administration. (Monday, July 7, 1941)

## THREE GROUPS PROMOTING WAR

When I mentioned [in a speech in Des Moines] the three major groups agitating for war—the British, the Jewish, and the Roosevelt administration—the entire audience seemed to stand and cheer. At that moment whatever opposition existed was completely drowned out by our support. (Thursday, September 11, 1941)

## THE UN-MENTIONABLE SUBJECT

My Des Moines address has caused so much controversy that General [Robert] Wood has decided to hold a meeting of the America First National Committee in Chicago. I must, of course, attend. I felt I had worded my Des Moines address carefully and moderately.

It seems that almost anything can be discussed today in America except the Jewish problem. The very mention of the word "Jew" is a cause for a storm.

Personally, I feel that the only hope for a moderate solution lies in an open and frank discussion. (Monday, September 15, 1941)

## PRIVATE CANDOR vs. PUBLIC RETICENCE

[America First leader] John Flynn came at 11:00, and we talked the situation over for an hour. Flynn says he does not question the truth of what I said at Des Moines, but feels it was inadvisable to mention the Jewish problem.

It is difficult for me to understand Flynn's attitude. He feels as strongly as I do that the Jews are among the major influences pushing this country toward war. He has said so frequently, and he says so now. He is perfectly willing to talk about it among a small group of people in private. But apparently he would rather see us get into the war than mention in public what the Jews are doing, no matter how tolerantly and moderately it is done. (Thursday, September 18, 1941)

## TRUTH NOT IMPORTANT TO PRESS

The opposition paper here [Ft. Wayne, Indiana] is carrying a large advertisement in which statements are attributed to me which I never made. As far as the "war party" is concerned, what I actually say seems to be of little importance. They quote me as saying what they wish or think that I said. They do not bother to refer to my addresses, which are all available; at best, they refer to some garbled newspaper account. The result is that I am often quoted as saying things which I not only never said, but which I never believed . . . (Friday, October 3, 1941)

## POPULAR OPINION vs. WAR PROPAGANDA

[The] strength and influence [of the America First movement] is growing rapidly, but the power of our opposition is great. The amazing thing is not that we are so close to war but that we have been able to hold the war forces back as long as we have.

Their ranks include the American government, the British government, the Jews, and the major portion of the press, radio, and motion-picture facilities of the country.

We have on our side the mass of the people, but it is a question of how long the people can withstand the flood propaganda with which the country is being covered. They have no accurate source of information to which to turn.

Also, regardless of the attitude of our people, it is a question as to whether the President will force us into war by actions and incidents which will make it unavoidable. He is in a position where he can force war on us whether we want it or not. (Saturday, October 4, 1941)

## ON SPEAKING THE TRUTH

[Former President Herbert] Hoover told me felt my Des Moines address was a mistake (the mention of the Jews in connection with the war-agitating groups). I told him I felt my statements had been both moderate and true. He replied that when you had been in politics long enough you learned not to say things just because they are true. (But, after all, I am not a politician—and that is one of the reasons why I don't wish to be one. I would rather say what I believe when I want to say it than to measure every statement I make by its probable popularity.) (Monday, October 6, 1941)

## PEARL HARBOR

The radio is announcing that Japan has attacked the Philippines and the Hawaiian Islands and that Pearl Harbor has been bombed! An attack in the Philippines was to be expected, although I did not think it would come quite so soon. But Pearl Harbor! How did the Japs get close enough, and where is our Navy? Or is it just a hit-and-run raid of a few planes, exaggerated by radio commentators into a major attack? The Japanese can, of course, raid the Hawaiian Islands, or even the West Coast, with aircraft carriers. But the cost in carriers and planes lost is going to be awfully high unless our Navy is asleep—or in the Atlantic. The question in my mind is, how much of it has been sent to the Atlantic to aid Britain? (Sunday, December 7, 1941)

## THE BACK DOOR TO WAR

Phoned General [Robert] Wood in Boston. His first words were, "Well, he [President Roosevelt] go us in through the back door." . . . The President spoke at 12:00. Asked for a declaration of war. Senate passed a declaration of war unanimously. Only "no" in the House. What else was there to do? We have been asking for war for months. If the President had asked for a declaration of war before, I think Congress would have turned him down with a big majority. But now we have been attacked, and attacked in home waters. We have brought it on our own shoulders; but I can see nothing to do under these circumstances except to fight. If I had been in Congress, I certainly would have voted for a declaration of war. (Monday, December 8, 1941)

*What a titanic human being, thinker and philosopher, a genuine American original—this Charles Lindbergh!*

## MISSILE FORTY-SIX

## Everybody But the Jews Opposed War With Iraq

*Although Jewish organizations repeatedly claimed in the months leading up to the Iraq war (and in years since) that American Jews were opposed to the war; that attitude, in fact, was not reflected in the writings by Jewish leaders in Jewish newspapers in the time frame leading up to the war. Quite the contrary, Jewish publications were outspoken cheerleaders for the war.*

*Likewise, although, in the disastrous war and occupation that followed, Jewish organizations and Israeli sources claimed that Israel had been opposed to the invasion of Iraq, nothing could have been further from the truth.*

*In fact, in my book, The High Priests of War, I provided documentation, from Jewish and Israeli sources, that completely refuted those claims. In the following letter the editor of my hometown newspaper I laid out the evidence which made it all so very clear that the one and only organized religious group that was all-out in favor of war with Iraq happened to be the American Jewish community.*

**W**ho wants war [with Iraq]? On September 28 (2002), *The New York Times* reported that virtually all of the major American Christian churches have come out firmly against the proposed war against Iraq.

Here are those who oppose the war:

- The Episcopal Church;
- The Evangelical Lutheran Church in America;
- The Presbyterian Church (USA);
- The Orthodox Church in America;
- The African Methodist Episcopal Church;
- The Disciples of Christ;
- The United Church of Christ;
- The National Council of Churches;
- The U.S. Conference of Catholic Bishops;

The Vatican and the incoming Archbishop of Canterbury (head of the Church of England) oppose the war.

In addition, *The Washington Post* reported July 28 that our own valiant American military leaders in the Joint Chiefs of Staff—as well as many retired top military veterans—are firmly opposed to the war. These battle-tested heroes believe the war is not in America's interests.

Marine General Anthony Zinni (senior advisor to General Colin Powell) and Sen. Chuck Hagel (R-Neb.)—a highly decorated Vietnam combat veteran—have both denounced the war mongers. Zinni said,

"It's pretty interesting that all the generals see it the same way and all the others who have never fired a shot and are hot to go to war see it another way."

Who then is pushing President Bush to wage the war? The June 2002 issue of *The Washington Monthly* pointed out that most of the pro-war agitators are "Jewish, passionately pro-Israel," nothing that these armchair warriors believe "America should be unafraid to use its military power early and often to advance its interests and values."

However, as *The Washington Monthly* notes, this philosophy "infuriates most members of the national security establishment at the Pentagon, State and the CIA, who believe America's military force should be used rarely and only as a last resort, preferably in concert with allies."

In the meantime, on August 1, 2002 the Jewish Telegraph Agency reported that while "the Jewish community views an attack on Iraq as advantageous on several levels," the leaders of Jewish organizations are hesitant to speak out, "fearing that some would think America had gone to war for Israel because of American Jewish pressure on Congress."

On September 12, the Jewish newspaper, *Forward*, reported that Israel has ordered its officials to keep a low profile "to avoid letting opponents identify America's war goals with the Jewish state." However, *Forward* noted, Israel's leaders and 60 percent of the Israeli people are strongly in favor of an attack by the United States on Iraq, with or without prior international consent.

The question arises:

Will President Bush listen to Israel and its powerful lobby or will he listen to our Christian churches and our military leaders?

## MISSILE FORTY-SEVEN

### Driving Home the Critical Point: The Military Opposed the Invasion of Iraq

*Although the Jewish-controlled mass media in America worked overtime to present the theme that "The Pentagon is preparing for the invasion of Iraq"—implicitly suggesting that the military was in favor of that unholy war, the facts demonstrated otherwise. On occasion there were hints appearing in the self-styled "mainstream" that the truth was just the opposite.*

*Knowing how much so many people wanted to "Support the Troops," I dispatched the following memorandum to a number of peo-*

*ple essentially telling them that if they truly wanted to "Support the Troops" that the best way to do it was to stand with the military in opposition to the Jewish Lobby that was trying to get America embroiled in Iraq, yet another of what the late Arnold Spencer Leese, a valiant British nationalist, referred to as "Jewish wars of survival."*

### Our Valiant U.S. Military Commanders Are Saying "No" to the Jewish Lobby's Demand That We Wage War Against Iraq!

Let's Stand Behind the Patriotic Men in Our Military and Tell the Jews to Go to Hell.

Trust our Military—not the Civilian Jewish Armchair Warhawks!

Dear Fellow Supporters of Our Troops:

Just a few short weeks ago I wrote an article for *American Free Press* revealing that it was a handful of Jewish agitators inside the Defense Department—assisted by their Jewish lobby allies—who were promoting a war against Iraq.

In my article I revealed that the Jewish-controlled media headlines were misleading Americans into thinking that the leaders of our military wanted to go to war against Iraq and that, in fact, it was really the civilian Jewish warhawks.

One person—a Juniata County, Pennsylvania "opinion maker"—was heard to say, "Oh, that's another one of those crazy stories by that Mike Piper."

Yet, now, in a front-page story, *The Washington Post* has echoed precisely what my report said, although not in such direct and graphic terms. And needless to say the *Post* article doesn't point out how the media headlines on this subject have been quite misleading.

I guess Piper doesn't look so "crazy" after all!

We patriotic Americans need to stand behind the military and tell the Jews to go fight their own wars.

Hey, if the Jews push too hard on this one, our military is liable to stand up and say: "Enough is enough. We're not going to fight any more Jewish wars." Next thing you know, the military will take over the country and put these Jewish warhawks to rest.

The choice is simple . . . You are either with our military heroes or you are with the Jews and the Conservative Right Wing War Hawks.

Let us pray that if George Bush orders the military to invade Iraq

that our military leaders will give the order to our valiant fighting forces to “stand down.”

If Bush attempts to get the United States into a senseless war against Iraq, the military should promptly arrest Bush and Vice President Dick Cheney and restore democracy.

In addition, all top Jewish leaders in America—particularly the press lords who dominate the media which is promoting a war against Iraq—should be taken into custody and the big corporate media monopolies should be dismantled and all media holdings should be taken out of the hands of the corporate bosses and turned over to the employees.

## MISSILE FORTY-EIGHT

### “They” Finally Got What They Wanted: The “American” War Against Iraq

*Here's a memo I forwarded to various people who—for various reasons—seemed to welcome the United States attack on Iraq in the spring of 2003. Most people who wanted war with Iraq were firmly convinced that the war was somehow “in America's interests” and that the conquest of Saddam Hussein was critical to the survival of mankind. Nothing could have been further from the truth.*

**IS IT POSSIBLE? COULD IT BE THAT . . .**

**MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER WAS RIGHT ALL ALONG?**

**IS IT POSSIBLE THAT THIS “HATE FILLED EXTREMIST” WAS ON TO SOMETHING?**

**TAKE A LOOK AT THE FACTS . . .**

Well, the Jews got their war against Iraq . . .

And now look at the chaos!

Americans are spending \$1 billion a week to occupy Iraq . . . and we're losing roughly one American a day to do it.

Are you happy?

Are you “proud” of “our boys in uniform” who don't even think they should be in Iraq?

Do you still seriously buy that line from the Jewish media that it is “unpatriotic” to raise questions about the war in Iraq?

American boys—sitting in a daily line of fire—are up in arms and ready to come home!

(If you didn't know that, it's probably because you don't read anything other than a local newspaper or watch one of the Jewish-controlled broadcast networks.)

And did you know that Iraqi Christians are quaking in fear—frightened that they will now face the wrath of Islamic fundamentalists now that the Iraqi leader who protected them from the radical Muslims—Saddam Hussein—is no longer in power?

(Chances are you didn't even know that there ARE Arab Christians, since the Jewish media stokes up hatred for the Arabs and tries to make everyone think that all Arabs are Muslims and that all Muslims are hard-line fundamentalists.)

The great country of Iraq—yes, I said “the great country of Iraq”—has been destroyed. Even *The Washington Post* has admitted:

[Saddam Hussein] created a secular Middle Eastern state known for its vibrant university and public health systems and relatively open to Western values, compared with countries in the region governed by strict religious codes. He also built roads and bridges, launched literacy campaigns and provided free hospital care for Iraqis.

Did YOU know those things about Iraq? No, of course, you didn't. Instead, the mass broadcast media has been pounding away at the “evil” of Saddam Hussein.

Yes, he was a dictator, but he was a dictator who made Iraqi society work. He made the country function.

Meanwhile, Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld who is surrounded—no, let us say it—CONTROLLED—by a powerful clique of Jewish “neo-conservative” warmongers has been “shaking up” the Army and firing all the top generals and military leaders who said it was a mistake to invade Iraq in the first place.

And isn't it ironic that some fifteen years ago it was Rumsfeld who was going over to Iraq, shaking hands with Saddam Hussein, and arranging for him to get American weapons—including poison gas.

But then, again, it might be “un-patriotic” to mention that . . .

Well, Michael Collins Piper is here to tell you: our defense secretary, Donald Rumsfeld, is a scumbag now and he always has been. He's a war profiteer who's been tied up with the Jewish interests for all of his

entire adult life. Donald Rumsfeld profits from the death of American boys and girls. In short, Donald Rumsfeld is . . . A WAR CRIMINAL.

*[Rumsfeld had lucrative ties to Cerberus Global Investments, a Jewish-controlled New York-based holding company which, in 2008, purchased the Israeli government's interest in Bank Leumi, the second largest bank in Israel. Business Week reported on Oct. 3, 2005 that, at least as far back as 2001, Rumsfeld was an investor in Cerberus which had also "set up military base camps in Iraq." So Rumsfeld was profiting from the war he played a major role in instigating. Perhaps some wounded veteran of the war might keep that in mind should he or she ever happen to run into Rumsfeld on the street.—MCP]*

Yes, the bottom line is that if you think Saddam Hussein was a bad son of a bitch, then you should agree that Rumsfeld is, too!

And where, by the way, are all those "weapons of mass destruction" that George W. Bush's Jewish advisors kept telling the president were hidden in Iraq, just waiting to be discovered by American forces.

Was our president lying to us or was he being lied to?

Let's face it: the president of the United States is EITHER a liar or a fool, BUT HIS JEWISH ADVISORS ARE DEFINITELY LIARS!

Americans do have the right to know if their sons and daughters were sent into a war that need not and should not have been fought.

President George W. Bush should show that he really does have guts and promptly fire all of his Jewish "advisors" and go before the American people—before it's too late—and explain what happened. He must explain how the Jews misled him and how the Jewish media helped stoke the fires of war and how he, too, was taken in by these liars and deceivers.

Let's pray that our commander in chief will now stand up to the Jews and expose their war crimes and punish the guilty parties to the fullest extent of the law.

Otherwise, when the truth finally comes out, there will—or SHOULD be—be a massive nationwide rebellion, within the armed forces and within the American population—among people of all races, creeds and colors—against the war-mongering power-mad Jewish elite.

The Jews are always talking about the Holocaust of 50 years ago. If the truth about Iraq ever comes out there will be a new Holocaust unlike anything the Jews ever imagined.

I hate to always have to say "I told you so," but the truth is . . .

"That radical extremist Mike Piper was right all along!"

## MISSILE FORTY-NINE

### Mission Accomplished—NOT! Bring the Troops Home NOW

*A*lmost immediately after the United States attack on Iraq, President George W. Bush rushed to proclaim "Mission Accomplished," but anyone with even more than half a brain knew that the president was either consciously lying or that he was insane. Incredibly enough, however, there were more than a few folks—including some good friends of mine (I'm sorry to say)—who insisted that the duty of the United States was to remain in Iraq and to continue permitting her sons and daughters to be butchered and maimed and dispatched to Soldier Heaven. This was a bitter pill for me to swallow as I so expressed it in a letter to those who were apparently continuing to support the war. I prayed that some candid talk might open up their hollow heads.

For more than half my life I have been warning (and fighting) against the dispatch of American men and women to fight and die in the sands of the Middle East.

My mission, I'm sorry to say, has been an utter failure.

As this is written, American troops find themselves in the midst of a developing quagmire that is not likely to get any better.

Although the Israel-Loving Jewish Neo-Conservative Warhawks—such as Paul Wolfowitz, Richard Perle, Lewis Libby, Douglas Feith and that handful of power brokers who run the Bush administration—promised us a "cakewalk" into Baghdad, with thousands (nay, millions) of Iraqis cheering and lining the streets with roses, the grand promises have FAILED.

The U.S. military leaders knew better than to believe these lying criminals, but loyal to the commander in chief—a slimy corrupt little Texas operator who is like putty in the hands of his Jewish masters—our military leaders, on cue, led American men and women—really, boys and girls, many of them—into war.

The Jewish elite and American Christian fanatics who worship the Jewish people and the state of Israel (rather than Jesus the Christ) demanded war against Iraq; Said they:

"We must remember the Holocaust. We must protect tiny Israel, our only democratic ally in the Middle East. We must not permit any one Arab state to become too strong such that it could be a threat to Israel."

Thus, America is now at war.

Our Middle East policy—that is, the Middle East policy of the elite controllers of the United States government—has led us to this crisis.

Although there are increasing "news" (i.e. propaganda) reports in the broadcast media networks (all of which are Jewish owned, incidentally) that "the American Jewish community is divided—just like the rest of America—over this war," the truth is quite the opposite.

Anybody who buys that silly line that "the Jewish people are divided" is a FOOL, because a close examination of Jewish community newspapers (from the beginning) has shown great enthusiasm, although carefully worded, of course, in favor of this war against Iraq.

Next, they say, we are going after Iran, Syria, Libya, maybe even Saudi Arabia.

And they want American boys and girls to do it for them.

I am PROUD that the Jewish elite consider me an enemy and have done much—albeit not ALL—in their power to frustrate my efforts for peace. It is a badge of honor.

Please join me in issuing a loud and public denunciation of the latest venture in the ongoing "Jewish War of Survival" known as "Operation Iraqi Freedom."

Let us pray that the military lays down its arms, calls for peace, and returns to America.

For our own part, we must must must discipline the Jewish people and force them to accept normal standards of human behavior.

Some would say we should hold them in contempt. I say otherwise.

I say: "Let us educate them, firmly but forthrightly."

I hope you share my concerns.

God Bless America!

Support our Troops!

Bring them home!

*(It continues to amaze and confound me—nearly ten years after the foolish invasion of Iraq—that so many good Americans, including some dear friends of mine, insist upon saying that "We Must Support the Troops"—that is, that the troops must remain in Iraq—even despite the obvious lies that sent them there and the resulting debacle that has accompanied their presence in that tragic nation. Such misplaced "patriotism" has been manipulated quite cynically by the Jewish warmongers who have learned that all they need to do is create some artificial "enemy" and then tell Americans that they must "rally 'round the flag" in order to preserve the American way. And as a consequence, more and more American kids die in these Hellish Jewish Wars of Survival.)*

## MISSILE FIFTY

### Another No-Win War— for Which the Warmongers MUST Ultimately Pay the Price

*The Jewish-inspired no-win war in Iraq continued to get worse and continued to drag on. Despite that, however, die-hard supporters of the war would not back down. And the worse the war got, the more adamantly I believed it soon would be time to start speaking even more frankly and directly than ever before and condemning, forthrightly, those who were responsible. Here—yet another of my missives on this sorry topic.*

This is a no-win war, as I've said from the beginning, and I'm pretty confident that, whatever the outcome in the end, America and the American people aren't going to be better off as a consequence. Another "greatest generation" being butchered for the Jews. And yes, this war HAS been brought on BY Jews FOR Jews with, of course, the willing aid of bought-and-paid-for politicians, crooks and thieves all, who have no problem with sending off kids to fight and die for "Greater Israel."

This crap about "American Jews being divided on the war" is just that: absolute crap. Sure, there are lots of Jews who do oppose the war, but the Jews that count—the powerful Jewish organizations and bigshot Jewish billionaires—have been firmly behind the war and the planning for it from the beginning.

I have literally spent more than half my life fighting against U.S. involvement in a Middle East war on behalf of the Jews and on that count, I have failed. Consistent I am: as far back as 1972—just twelve years old—I was supporting George McGovern because of his opposition to the Vietnam War. But I have never been a pacifist. Quite the contrary. In fact, I'd lead the first U.S. battalion to invade Palestine to rescue the Christians and Muslims from the Jewish invaders and I'd wave the American flag as proudly as I could.

But the Jews got their war, and, ultimately, it's going to backfire on them. The late Pacquita de Shishmareff, better known by her pen name, L. Fry" (as author of *Waters Flowing Eastward*) once said that "The Jews have no sense of timing and no sense of proportion," and she was right about that. That's why they keep pushing and pushing and pushing, but things always blow up in their faces.

So I will have the satisfaction of having been on the cutting edge, so to speak, in fighting these warmonger. No regrets whatsoever. I made the right decision when I made this my life's work, and I'm glad I did.

## MISSILE FIFTY-ONE

### Sorry, Friends: No More Mr. Nice Guy Speaking Directly About a Difficult Subject

*After continuing to watch the loss of American men and women in Iraq—not to mention the needless slaughter of so many thousands of innocent Iraqi men women and children, and the brutal destruction of a once vibrant nation—I finally decided to speak forcefully after having essentially pulled my punches for so long. It was time, I felt, to stop playing “Mr. Nice Guy” and tip-toeing quietly and avoiding the cold, hard reality of why we found our military (and our national treasure and our nation’s very essence, for that matter) tied up in the debacle in Iraq. In this private message to some of my friends and others I dared to speak out:*

**God Bless America  
God Damn the Jewish Warmongers**

That’s right. I said it. And it’s about time somebody is up front and says out loud what a lot of people are THINKING.

These Jewish fanatics who say they are “God’s Chosen People”—to the exclusion of all other good religious people around the world—have finally gotten what they wanted: Their war against the Islamic world is now being fought right here on American soil and Americans don’t even understand what’s happening .

Americans don’t see that the Jews are trying to drag America into an all-out war against *the entire Islamic world!*

Most Americans are frankly too stupid to go beyond the sensational and often maudlin stories about survivors and victims of the World Trade Center. Most Americans are too stupid to see beyond the headlines and the “sound bites” of crying, sobbing Dan Rather. Most Americans who are waving the flag and saying public prayers don’t know that the Jews have been promoting flag-burning and trying to stamp out any mention of God or expression of religious feeling in American life.

Maybe this war is really a blessing in disguise.

But let’s say it once again for the record—while we still have freedom of speech in America:

**God Bless America  
God Damn the Jewish Warmongers**

## MISSILE FIFTY-TWO

### Remembering Joseph P. Kennedy: Another of the Great “Anti-Semites” (That Is, He Was an Opponent of War)

*During the 20th (and now the 21st) Century, those Americans who stood in opposition to needless foreign wars were (and are) generally referred to as “anti-Semites,” since—as the facts show—Jewish elements have been in the forefront pushing for U.S. intervention in foreign squabbles at the basis of which generally lay Jewish interests. And as anyone who knows the history of the Kennedy family is well aware, the charge of “anti-Semitism” has been repeatedly levelled at Ambassador Joseph P. Kennedy, the founder of the esteemed liberal American political dynasty. In truth, Joe Kennedy’s real “crime” was to oppose the intrigues of the Jewish forces to embroil the United States in the Second World War. Here’s an account of Kennedy’s efforts to stop the genocidal conflict that tore apart modern civilization ...*

As early as 1935, Joe Kennedy told a friend, “I have four boys and I don’t want them to be killed in a foreign war.” With that principle in mind, Kennedy spent the next six years working to prevent the United States from becoming embroiled in what became the second world war.

And then—after the war actually erupted—Kennedy worked energetically behind the scenes to stop the war and achieve a negotiated peace that would have saved tens of millions of lives.

A Wall Street speculator and dabbler in motion pictures, real estate and whiskey, Kennedy was appointed Ambassador to the Court of St. James by Franklin Delano Roosevelt in 1938. FDR considered the appointment quite hilarious—the idea of naming a stalwart Irish American as “his” ambassador to Britain.

Although FDR respected Kennedy’s abilities, it was largely because Kennedy was known as one of the most influential American Catholic business leaders that the appointment was made in the first place.

FDR viewed Kennedy’s appointment as largely a sop to the Catholic vote. The president believed that having this Irish Catholic in London would help overcome the resistance to U.S. involvement in Europe from the anti-British Catholic voters of the northeast.

Little did FDR know that Kennedy would, in fact, emerge as a major thorn in FDR’s drive for war. FDR’s son James later remarked that “Father never dreamed that Joe might put ideology above loyalty. He felt that if a policy disagreement ever arose between them, he would simply shift Kennedy to another job.”

In fact, because Kennedy was very much a man of principle, it was precisely this reason, as we shall see, that Kennedy, in the end, was unable to bring himself to publicly bring down Franklin Delano Roosevelt and expose his behind-the-scenes maneuvering with British intriguer Winston Churchill that brought America to war.

Kennedy was very much his own man, so much so that *The Boston Post* once said of Kennedy that his only drawback was that "he is too regular to be a politician. His expressed insight into human nature would probably cause a riot on the stump."

Shortly after becoming ambassador Kennedy wrote to nationalist Senator William Borah (R-Idaho):

The more I see of things here [in England], the more convinced I am that we must exert all of our intelligence and effort toward keeping clear of any involvement. As long as I hold my present job, I shall never lose sight of this guiding principle.

As historian Michael Beschloss thus commented, "At the outset, therefore, Kennedy's purposes were oppose to those of his patron in the White House . . . Kennedy was striving to influence the president, the Congress, and his countrymen to bar from American foreign policy the alternative of war."

In a draft of a speech that he sent to the State Department for clearance, Kennedy said: "Perhaps I am not well informed of the terrifically vital forces underlying all this unrest in the world, but for the life of me, I cannot see anything involved which would be remotely considered worth shedding blood for."

Upon reading the speech, FDR muttered to his Treasury Secretary, top-ranking Jewish leader Henry Morgenthau, that "The young man (Kennedy) needs his wrists slapped rather hard."

However, Kennedy was unrelenting. He gave an address in which he made it clear that he didn't see a war against Hitler as the great save-all for western civilization. In his speech, Kennedy said:

It has long been a theory of mine that it is unproductive for both the democratic and dictator countries to widen the division now existing between them by emphasizing their differences, which are now self-apparent . . . But there is simply no sense, common or otherwise, in letting these differences grow into unrelenting antagonisms. After all, we have to live together in the same world whether we like it or not.

Although there was a great public furor over Kennedy's speech, his son Jack (the future president, then a student at Harvard) wrote to his father of the speech that "while it seemed to be unpopular with the Jews etc was considered to be very good by everyone who wasn't bitterly anti-fascist."

Subsequently, Kennedy himself actually put forth a plan to transfer tens of thousands of German Jews to the United States and Africa, hoping to win the support of the American Jewish community and the Roosevelt administration for the effort, but FDR denied any knowledge of it and the plan never came to fruition.

Had Kennedy succeeded, many lives could have been saved on both sides of the European conflict that ultimately involved the United States.

According to Kennedy, there were three options for American foreign policy. One was to pursue Woodrow Wilson's doctrine of "making the world safe for democracy" by working to overthrow Hitler. The second was the concept of occupying all vital positions within a thousand miles of American shores. Kennedy rejected these options.

The *third* option was Kennedy's recommendation: He suggested dividing the globe into four or five independent spheres of influence—the Americas, France and Britain, Germany, Russia, and Japan and China.

Each region would support itself politically and economically but would trade with the others as necessary. Kennedy argued that under this plan, the world would "settle down to a long peace and security in which the forces for freedom everywhere would once more have an opportunity to develop."

And bear in mind that during this period, Kennedy had become quite a close friend with then-British Prime Minister Neville Chamberlain. This surprised many people—FDR in particular—who felt that an Irish-American such as Kennedy could never forge an alliance.

However, Kennedy and Chamberlain were devout men of peace and were determined to avoid war with Germany at all costs. In addition, both felt that Jewish interests were largely responsible for the clamor for war against Hitler.

Speaking to his many English friends who saw no reason for Britain to enter into a war against Germany, Kennedy actually once described the policies of the Roosevelt administration of being "a Jewish production." But Kennedy felt that he had more influence being "on the inside" rather than fighting FDR from the outside and did everything in his power to work for peace.

At one point, Herbert von Dirksen, the German Ambassador to London, reported back to Berlin on Kennedy's attitude toward Germany in particular:

Although [Kennedy] did not know Germany, he had learned from the most varied sources that the present government had done great things for Germany and that the Germans were satisfied and enjoying good living conditions . . .

The ambassador then touched upon the Jewish question and stated that it was naturally of great importance to German-American relations.

In this connection it was not so much the fact that we wanted to get rid of the Jews that was so harmful to us, but rather the loud clamor with which we accompanied this purpose. He himself understood our Jewish policy completely.

What is not widely known today is that Kennedy himself made an active effort to thwart the drive for war, working to achieve an accord with Germany that could have preserved the peace.

In the spring of 1939, Kennedy and James D. Mooney, the head of General Motors in Germany, put forth a plan to provide a massive American and British gold loan for Germany.

After a series of overtures by Kennedy, representatives from Germany came to London and reached an amicable agreement. Germany would receive a one-billion dollar gold loan, a return of her colonies, and the removal of any restrictions on German trade. In return, the German government would agree to limitations on armaments, non-aggression pacts with its neighbors, and free trade.

Kennedy and Mooney had received commitments from major international financiers to provide the money for the loan and Hitler himself was reportedly pleased with the peace pact, but the Roosevelt administration managed to scuttle the deal before it ever went through.

When war was thus finally and seemingly unavoidable, British Prime Minister Neville Chamberlain called his friend to his office and, with tears in his eyes, Kennedy read Chamberlain's speech to parliament. Kennedy then called FDR via trans-Atlantic telephone.

According to historian Michael Beschloss: "Roosevelt could barely recognize the choked voice from across the Atlantic . . . Over and over Kennedy cried, 'It's the end of the world . . . the end of everything . . .'"

Despite this, Kennedy was still hopeful that the US could avoid entering the war and continued to put forth proposals to prevent it. However, at one juncture, FDR told his aide Jim Farley, that Kennedy had sent him "the silliest message to me I have ever received. It urged me to do this, that and the other thing in a frantic sort of way." FDR also told Zionist Henry Morgenthau that "Joe has been an appeaser and will always be an appeaser."

Returning to the United States for a much-needed rest, Kennedy created quite a stir speaking at a Catholic Church in Boston, when he warned the parishioners, "As you love America, don't let anything that comes out of any country in the world make you believe you can make a situation one whit better by getting into the war. There is no place in this fight for us. It's going to be bad enough as it is." Kennedy said he saw "no reason—economic, financial or social—to justify the United States entering the war. This is not our fight," he concluded.

Kennedy pulled no punches. He told the Queen of England to her face that he felt that the United States should assist Great Britain, but not by sending young Americans to fight and die for Britain.

While serving in London, Ambassador Joseph P. Kennedy met famed aviator Charles Lindbergh and the two took an instant liking to each other, finding themselves in full agreement that the U.S. had no business interfering in the conflict in Europe. Lindbergh wrote in his diaries of Kennedy that: "He is not the usual type of politician or diplomat. His views on the European situation seem intelligent and interesting."

Mrs. Lindbergh herself noted that she could barely pull her husband away from Kennedy and concurred that she saw in him "an Irish terrier wagging his tail (a very nice Irish terrier)." Despite his "ugly" image that prevails in the mainstream media today, there were some nice people who clearly thought otherwise about Kennedy.

With the growing rift between Kennedy and FDR over FDR's war policies, many leading figures in both major parties began to encourage Kennedy to come out publicly and oppose Roosevelt, particularly when it became apparent that the president was going to make a bid for a third term in 1940.

Yet, still hopeful that war could be avoided and that he could play a part in preventing it, Kennedy said, "I can't go against the guy. He's done more for me than my own kind. If he wants it, I'll be with him."

Thus, Kennedy declared his early support for a third term for FDR and later formally endorsed the president in the 1940 election. However, as we shall see, there was probably much more to that story than initially meets the eye. Although Kennedy did endorse FDR, he still made clear his ultimate intention of leaving the ambassadorship by the end of 1940. At the same time, Kennedy began to intensify his own effort to counter the drive for war.

At a meeting in Hollywood, before a largely Jewish audience of movie executives, according to the actor of Jewish extraction, Douglas Fairbanks, Jr., who rushed to report Kennedy's remarks to the White House, Kennedy said, according to Fairbanks, that "the [America First Committee and other] groups were not so far off the mark when they

suggest that this country can reconcile itself to whomever wins the war and adjust our trade and lives accordingly . . ." According to Fairbanks:

[Kennedy] apparently threw the fear of God into many of our producers and executives by telling them that the Jews were on the spot and they should stop making anti-Nazi pictures or using the film medium to promote or show sympathy to the cause of the democracies versus the dictators.

Fairbanks concluded his report by proclaiming his view that Kennedy had been "violently influenced by strong Catholic appeasement groups and is in favor of a negotiated peace."

Kennedy began meeting with other high-level anti-war figures such as publisher William Randolph Hearst, former President Herbert Hoover, Charles Lindbergh and others including former diplomat and author Lawrence Dennis (who was, in fact, later indicted for "sedition" by the Roosevelt administration).

However, shortly before the 1940 election, Kennedy made a return trip to the United States and in many quarters it was widely believed that he would resign as ambassador to England and thoroughly denounce FDR's policies and endorse Republican candidate Wendell Willkie. The circumstances surrounding that visit remain controversial to this day.

Kennedy arrived in New York, having made plans in advance to first visit his friends Henry and Clare Boothe Luce at their home in Manhattan. A newspaperman said that Kennedy "looked for all the world like a man bursting with things to say."

Yet, something unexpected happened. When Kennedy stepped off the gangplank at New York Harbor, he was greeted promptly with two messages, a handwritten message from FDR asking him to come to the White House and a telegram from Senator James Byrnes (D-S.C.) advising Kennedy that he should indeed go straight to the White House.

An obviously surprised Kennedy immediately phoned the White House where FDR was having lunch with House Speaker Sam Rayburn and young Rep. Lyndon Johnson.

Telling Kennedy to come to the White House, FDR cooed that he was "dying" to talk to him. As he did so, the president looked up at his guests and reportedly drew his finger across his throat as though he was about to cut somebody else's.

In the meantime, Kennedy told the press, "I'm going right to the White House and I'll talk a lot when I'm finished with that." Kennedy immediately caught a plane to Washington with his wife Rose, never

even letting his friends, the Luces, know of his change of plans

At the White House Kennedy and his wife were joined by Senator Byrnes and his wife and there was a candid discussion of Kennedy's status as ambassador. All of the published reports of the meeting as reported by the participants were in basic agreement as to what happened.

However, as historian Michael Beschloss notes, perhaps cryptically, "The next portion of the dialogue remained a mystery."

John F. Kennedy later said that FDR gave his father the impression that FDR would support Ambassador Kennedy for the Democratic Party's presidential nomination in 1944.

James Roosevelt, the president's son and a close Kennedy friend, later said he believed that his father had warned Kennedy that abandoning him would damage to the political careers of the Kennedy boys.

However, more ominously, according to Michael Beschloss, "others later insisted that the president confronted Kennedy with transcripts of his indiscreet London conversations, acquired through British intelligence." According to Beschloss, however, "all sources were agreed on the conclusion of the conversation:" Kennedy agreed to give a nationally broadcast radio address in which he endorsed FDR for re-election and that, in fact, he did, much to the shock of many people who had great hopes that Kennedy would emerge as an unabashed national spokesman for the burgeoning anti-war movement in America.

Another Kennedy biographer, Richard Whalen, says that "undeniably [there is a] "nagging sense of incompleteness" about what happened at that meeting and suggests that there might have been an "intervening quid pro quo." However, Whalen rejects the thesis that there was anything suspicious about Kennedy's sudden and apparent about-face.

For their own part, according to Michael Beschloss:

Henry and Clare Boothe Luce were astonished by Kennedy's address. For some reason he had failed to warn them of his change of heart and offered little more than a half-hearted apology to the publisher a few months later. But Mrs. Luce continued to wonder what had happened that evening at the White House to make Kennedy change his mind. Sixteen years later she asked him.

Kennedy's explanation was that "you just don't refuse a presidential invitation," and then, according to Mrs. Luce, Kennedy said: "I simply made a deal with Roosevelt. We agreed that if I endorsed him for president in 1940, then he would support my son Joe for governor of Massachusetts in 1942."

So it was, according to Beschloss, "Joseph Kennedy finally reached the conclusion that opposing intervention and supporting Franklin Roosevelt were irreconcilable. He now realized that the president's promises to stay out of war had no meaning, he told Herbert Hoover."

For being personally loyal to FDR for so long, despite multiple times when he could have single-handedly destroyed the president, Joe Kennedy (today said by the media to be "ruthless" and "mean") by now realized that he had been had.

Nonetheless, Kennedy was so relentless in his efforts to oppose the war that after he officially left his post as ambassador, it was reported in December of 1940 that Kennedy was privately working with a group of American businessmen and financiers to arrange a negotiated settlement between Great Britain and Germany to end the war. Kennedy's liaison in the effort was a Wall Street figure, Bernard E. Smith.

For his own part, Kennedy apparently planned to join two prominent British figures to begin a push in England for a negotiated peace. But the Roosevelt administration sabotaged the plan.

Not surprisingly, perhaps, in early 1941 it was reported that the administration was investigating Kennedy's private activities and his tax returns for possible criminal action.

So in light of later subsequent reports that the Roosevelt Justice Department was investigating Kennedy's finances and his personal affairs (including his behind-the-scenes efforts to reach an accord with Hitler), it seems quite likely that FDR presented Kennedy with a deal he couldn't refuse.

Although FDR probably did assure Kennedy that he would support his son's political ambitions, there was probably more to it than that. FDR most likely told Kennedy: "Play ball or go to jail."

Kennedy actually began to write a memoir of his London years and told Herbert Hoover that the book would "put an entirely different color on the process of how America got into the war and would prove the betrayal of the American people by Franklin D. Roosevelt."

But once the United States ultimately entered the war Kennedy decided against publishing the volume. Even his efforts to volunteer on behalf of the war effort were rejected by FDR who had no use for Kennedy whatsoever. Kennedy was now determined to put aside his own concerns—he had failed—and work toward putting his son, Joseph P. Kennedy, Jr., in the White House.

However, young Joe died in an airplane explosion during World War II on a top-level mission. And while today there are many who "remember" that Kennedy was "shot down by the Germans" there's actually much more to the story.

On October 4, 2009, columnist John Kelly, writing in *The Washington Post*, perhaps inadvertently let the cat out of the bag regarding the circumstances surrounding young Joe's death.

It turns out that Joe Jr.'s plane was not "shot down by the Germans." Instead, as Kelly pointed out, "Kennedy's bomber—packed with explosives and rigged to be operated remotely by radio control from a nearby plane—exploded before the Navy pilot could bail out."

Kelly cited the book, *The Navy Cross*, by Jim Wise, a retired Navy captain, which includes a chapter on young Kennedy. According to Kelly,

[Wise] notes that both U.S. and British investigators cited a number of factors that might have caused the explosion. Among them: radio static, a jamming signal, excessive vibration, overheating in the electrical circuitry of the arming panel and an enemy radio signal.

In his book, Wise wrote:

One plausible conjecture was that the most powerful jamming station in England went on the air just before the explosion, causing its pulses to affect the remote-control system or the arming mechanism in the aircraft.

Over the years there have been more than a few who have suggested that the "tragic accident" was anything but that; rather, that it was outright murder, perhaps carried out at the instigation of FDR and/or British Prime Minister Winston Churchill who obviously (under the historical circumstances) also had his own axe to grind with Joe Kennedy.

Both FDR and Churchill knew that Joe Jr. was the apple of his father's eye and that killing the son that Ambassador Kennedy hoped one day to see in the White House would be the greatest strike possible against the hated American nationalist who sought to foil their war aims.

It is entirely possible (likewise) that young Kennedy's death was the work of intriguers in British intelligence not necessarily working at Churchill's direct order or, even, that Jewish operatives "arranged" the events that caused the explosion.

In any event, the rumors circulating that Kennedy's death was actually murder could not have failed to reach the ambassador—if, in fact, it was not Kennedy himself who initiated the speculation.

Considering all of this, it is probably not without meaning that Kennedy was later regularly heard to refer to FDR as "that crippled son of a bitch that killed my son Joe."

In any case, Kennedy's views about the reasons for and the consequences of World War II most definitely did not change as years went by.

This was evidenced in a 1956 meeting in Palm Beach, Florida between Kennedy and a New York-based television producer and entertainment executive named DeWest Hooker at the time John F. Kennedy was seeking the Democratic Party's vice presidential nomination.

(The two had been introduced by their mutual friend, author Lawrence Dennis, another critic of FDR's war policies.)

The details of this meeting were related to this author, Michael Collins Piper, by DeWest Hooker—who died in 1999—who was a long-time friend of mine and quite a remarkable figure in his own right.

Following a game of golf, Kennedy and Hooker got down to business. Hooker was there to solicit Kennedy—a former movie mogul himself—for Kennedy's financial, political and personal backing for Hooker's proposed "fourth" network free of Jewish influence.

After Hooker made his presentation, Kennedy's response was supportive in spirit, but Old Joe made his final position clear during their four-hour conference.

What Kennedy said to Hooker is, in my estimation, one of the most revealing things I have ever heard about the reality of Jewish power and the consequences of American involvement in World War II. Hooker recalled Kennedy's words:

Joe admitted that when he was ambassador to England that he had been pro-Hitler. However, in Kennedy's words, "we" lost the war. By "we" he didn't mean the United States. When Kennedy said "we," he meant the non-Jews. Joe Kennedy believed that it was the Jews who had won World War II.

Kennedy said, "I've done everything I can to fight the Jewish power over this country. I tried to stop World War II, but I failed. I've made all the money I need and now I'm passing everything I've learned on to my sons."

"I don't go with the 'loser,'" Kennedy told me. "I've joined the 'winners.' I'm going to work with the Jews."

"I'm teaching my boys the whole score and they're going to work with the Jews."

"I'm going to make Jack the first Irish Catholic President of the United States and if it means working with the Jews, so be it. I'm in sympathy with what you're doing, Hooker," Kennedy said, "but I'm not going to do anything that will ruin Jack's chances to become president."

Despite this, however, Kennedy told Hooker that *there was a bigger agenda at work*: Once the Kennedy family achieved the White House and consolidated their power they planned toward moving to breaking the back of Jewish power in America—by hitting the Jews where it would truly make a difference: in the financial arena.

In fact, Kennedy said, the intent was to move against the Federal Reserve banking monopoly controlled by the international plutocratic Jewish interests. A former banker, Kennedy—one of the richest men in America—understood money if he understood anything.\*

But there's still more to the story of the meeting between Joe Kennedy and DeWest Hooker.

As they parted, Hooker asked Kennedy if there was anything he could do to help the Kennedy family's agenda and Kennedy—the old politician that he was—said this:

Yes, as a matter of fact, there is something you can do. I'd like you to use your contacts in the right-wing. Have them start publishing articles accusing Jack of being controlled by the Jews, of being a Jewish puppet. This will have the effect of neutralizing Jewish opposition to Jack (because of me).

The Jews know my views and naturally they'll assume that Jack is a chip off the old block. If the right wing starts hitting Jack this will give the Jews second thoughts—at least the ones who do the voting.

\*While there are those today who circulate the false story that JFK (as president) did move against the Federal Reserve by issuing debt-free U.S. Notes that (so the story goes) were withdrawn from circulation by Lyndon Johnson immediately after JFK's assassination, this story is just not true. It is a combined product of wishful thinking, misinterpretation of actual events, and an outright refusal to face some historical facts. In reality, the Johnson administration itself released U.S. Notes into the American economy in 1966—following a long-standing congressional mandate that had been on the books for some time. And for those who have any doubts, a simple check of currency dealers on the Internet will demonstrate that such U.S. Notes were indeed introduced into the economy and many can still be obtained today. The complete (and accurate) story behind the legend of "JFK's Greenbacks"—which never existed—can be found in my book *Final Judgment*. And while I take no pleasure in throwing a wet blanket on this popular legend, I remain committed to the facts, no matter how much they may upset so many good people who have placed so much faith in this myth—and a myth is what it is. In any event, despite the myth that continues to reverberate to this day, the fact is that—as Hooker had learned—the Kennedy dynasty did indeed have the Federal Reserve System in its gunsights.

In response to Kennedy's unusual request, Hooker promised Kennedy he would do what he could. And being a man of his word, Hooker did influence his right-wing contacts as Kennedy had asked. Hooker encouraged his friend, American Nazi Party leader George Lincoln Rockwell, and other "right wingers" to smear John F. Kennedy as JFK's father had suggested. His efforts succeeded.

As one chronicle of the 1960 campaign noted: "The American Nazi Party helped too by throwing its support to Richard Nixon—'Nazis for Nixon, Kikes for Kennedy' was one of its slogans."

This, of course, was inspired by JFK's father and carried out through the good offices of DeWest Hooker and his Nazi friend, although the historian who wrote of it probably had no idea it was indirectly the work of Joe Kennedy. And for his part, Hooker always said, "As far as I'm concerned, it was my work that got Johnny Kennedy in the White House." And his claim was not off the mark, inasmuch as American Jewish leaders claimed themselves at the time that it was Jewish support for JFK that gave him his narrow victory over Nixon in the 1960 election.

This interesting—and revealing—episode is not likely to be memorialized at the John F. Kennedy Library at Harvard or in any friendly biographies of the Kennedy family. However, there is no doubt the Jewish elite had a fairly good idea of what was going on behind the scenes.

Considering what ultimately happened in Dallas, Texas on November 22, 1963, it thus seems likely that the powers-that-be had a fairly good idea of what was going on.

In the end, Ambassador Joseph P. Kennedy's greatest attribute was perhaps also his greatest flaw: he was too loyal and too trusting. Otherwise, Kennedy might have single-handedly been able to stop Franklin Delano Roosevelt and the special interests from getting the United States embroiled in the second world war.

## MISSILE FIFTY-THREE

### How Many Shoes Does Queen Elizabeth— the Rothschild Dynasty's "Royal" Front Woman— Have in Her Godforsaken Palace Closet?

*Being an Irish American—and as a critic of imperialism—I've long had a healthy distrust of the British Empire. However, in my perception, the British Empire is really hardly "British" at all.*

*As I wrote in my book, The New Babylon, the term "Yiddish" empire might better be used in describing that historic global tyranny which, as the facts demonstrate, has been acting as a tool of the Rothschild Dynasty and international Jewish financial interests for several hundred years.*

*The global intrigues of Britain have always been in furtherance of the Rothschild interests—not the interests of the English people. In that regard, I cannot help but point out that, for all intents and purposes, the English royal family has thus been little more than a front for the Rothschild Empire.*

*And when one considers the mistreatment subjected to former Philippine President Ferdinand Marcos and his wife Imelda by the Western media for the Marcos family's allegedly flamboyant lifestyle, it thus seems appropriate to raise questions about the lifestyle of the British royals who are frequently glorified for their own vast riches and holdings. What's sauce for the goose is sauce for the gander.*

*Thus what follows is my effort to turn the tables and demand closer scrutiny of the British royals and their looting of their own nation's treasury. Although this commentary was first published in the late 1980s (and thus the financial numbers cited would differ significantly) the basic foundation of the thesis stands.*

**H**ow many pairs of shoes does the Queen of England have? Has anyone ever asked that question? Does anyone really care? Queen Elizabeth II is the world's richest woman. The extent of her family's vast wealth—and its origins—it little known. Here's the incredible story—what little that can be unearthed, that is.

Many populists believe that Congress should promptly begun a full-fledged, in-depth investigation of the billions of dollars hidden in Manhattan real estate by Britain's Queen Elizabeth, perhaps the wealthiest woman in the world.

It's not well known, but Queen Elizabeth is said to be one of the largest landholders in Manhattan. What properties the Queen controls, however, are a deeply-kept secret. And rest assured that Elizabeth and her "royal" family want to keep it that way.

Ironic, isn't it? America fought for its freedom from British tyranny—but now the Queen of England owns most of the Big Apple, America's first national capital following independence.

Should Elizabeth be brought to New York and made to stand trial in federal court on racketeering charges? After all, that's what happened to former Philippine First Lady Imelda Marcos.

Mrs. Marcos was tried in New York City for the "crime" of having purchased just three properties—and this reportedly, according to Mrs. Marcos, at the urging of then-Vice President George Bush and the CIA.

Isn't it appropriate then—if our legal system really and truly does treat everybody equally—that Queen Elizabeth and members of her self-styled "royal" family will, themselves, be brought to the American bar of justice and made to defend their empire building on Yankee shores?

Few Americans realize how greedy the Queen of England really is. According to *The New York Times*, there are some 300,000 homeless youngsters living in the streets of London. Yet we see the Queen doing nothing to alleviate their plight: this from a woman who is hailed by her billionaire friends who own the American television networks as a "role model" for women the world over.

The Queen's full rank and title alone is enough to raise eyebrows. It is: Elizabeth the Second, by the Grace of God of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland and of Her other Realms and Territories Queen, Head of the Commonwealth, Defender of the Faith.

Elizabeth is well paid, to say the least. Until just recently, on an annual basis Queen Elizabeth took home a tax-free "salary" of nearly \$15.3 million dollars. This does not include additional millions raked in by the rest of her clan. (She finally consented to paying taxes on her reported income—after immense public pressure.)

Her mother, known as "the Queen Mother" is the highest paid of all. She receives an annual "pension" of \$1,243,000. The queen's husband, Prince Philip, collects \$694,000 yearly; Her sister, Princess Margaret rakes in \$423,000; Daughter Princess Anne receives \$441,000; Second son, Prince Andrew is paid \$481,000. Her youngest son, Prince Edward, squeezes from the English taxpayers an "allowance" of \$186,000 a year.

And although heir to the throne, Prince Charles has no official salary, but he still gets a hefty \$4 million annual (tax-exempt) income from properties in the Duchy of Cornwall captured by force by his mother's pirate ancestors who seized power in Britain through bloody wars of conquest, installing themselves as the "royal" family.

Prince Charles' fortune is said to be worth about \$400 million, although to keep up his image, Charles turns over to the state 25 percent of his income from the Cornwall properties in lieu of paying taxes.

The royal family's loot is paid out of what is euphemistically called the "Civil List." Now, in order to stifle criticism, the list will no longer be calculated on an annual basis. Instead, it will be calculated once every decade. This way, the Queen's propagandists figure, the public will be less likely to respond negatively to their royal ruler's expensive tastes if they are not exposed to the piracy on an annual basis.

Believe it or not, even though the Queen has an entire worth of \$10.7 billion—not \$10.7 million—\$10.7 billion, she was exempt from paying taxes until, as noted, just recently.

(The poll also found that 38% of those who responded said that the royal family was "an expensive luxury the country cannot afford.")

Queen Elizabeth was nothing like her grandmother, the late Queen Victoria. Victoria paid taxes voluntarily.

In all fairness to the Queen, however, "only" \$860 million of the total sum is the Queen's personal property. The rest of the take is considered hereditary possessions of "the Crown" that pass from one king or queen to the next and cannot be sold.

However, there is no indication that the Queen and her royal House of Windsor are planning to give up their claim on the throne within the next several generations. Thus, in effect, the gigantic multi-billion dollar fortune remains a family affair.

The Crown Estate owns, among other things, 270,000 acres of British agricultural land and the right to 50% of Britain's shoreline between the high and low watermarks. The Estate also controls all the land under territorial waters extending out 12 miles and mineral rights (except hydrocarbons) out 200 miles. The mineral rights bring in revenues of \$19.1 million annually.

Elizabeth does collect \$5.6 million in income from her 52,000 estate known as the Duchy of Lancaster which was seized by her royal ancestor, King Henry III from several of his foes. The Queen uses this income to support her favorite charities and to pay welfare benefits to retired servants.

Because of her status, the Queen need not reveal the nature of her far-flung worldwide corporate holdings—an empire established through the blood, sweat and tears of millions of English men and women who fought "in service to the Crown."

The royal family's minions were forced to invade foreign lands, confiscating their riches, and enslaving people in Africa, Asia, the Middle East and anywhere else the "royal" get-rich-quick artists saw a fast buck to be made. And today what is purported to be "The British Museum" is actually a warehouse of valued antiquities looted by the British Empire from their colonies in Africa and Asia. Nothing "British" about them!

The only true genocide in the world was perpetrated by the British Empire. The Tasmanian race which inhabited the island of Tasmania was wiped out. Thousands were shot for sport by British hunters as in a fox-hunt, complete with uniforms, bugles and gala events.

Not only is the Queen one of the biggest New York real estate tycoons (rivaling even hotel queen Leona Helmsley) but she also has large holdings in France and West Germany.

The Queen's own "privately-owned" Sandringham House, a 274-room castle, and Balmoral Castle in the Scottish highlands are valued at a combined \$90 million.

While the 600-room Buckingham Palace, the Palace of Holyroodhouse, Windsor Castle and Kensington Palace are ostensibly the property of the British government, these two showplaces are for the exclusive use of the "royal" family alone.

Upkeep costs for all of the royal residences jumped by 22% last year, although inflation in Britain averaged a correspondingly miniscule 9.5 percent. It now costs \$49.6 million to keep the Queen's chambers in order.

Although, at one time, the royal family was responsible for maintaining these costs, over the years they have managed to shift the burden onto the British taxpayers. According to "royal watcher" Andrew Morton, "Over time, the monarchy has unburdened itself of its fiscal responsibilities while retaining its financial privileges."

Omitting the costs of security and a new jet, the Royal Families annual expenses cost \$101.5 million—paid for by the beleaguered British taxpayers.

When the Queen wants to sport about London she has a choice of either five Rolls Royce limousines or one of seven horse-drawn coaches. She also has three aircraft, purchased at the cost of \$77 million and which cost \$13 million annually to maintain.

For short jaunts the Queen has two helicopters. She also has a private 12-car train which costs an annual \$2.8 million to maintain. This is not to mention the Queen's 412 foot yacht with a crew of 286. This cost \$17.9 million to maintain just last year alone.

The total estimated value of Her Majesty's jewels and art (including priceless da Vincis, Michaelangelos, Rembrandts and others) are valued at \$75 million. One diamond alone is valued at \$12.3 million.

The Queen's horses and stables—including a 100-acre stud farm—are valued at some \$20 million.

Most secret are Elizabeth's stock portfolios which are estimated at \$675 million—a healthy investment indeed.

The Queen's defenders (many of them well-paid public relations

hacks) claim that much of the \$1.1 billion in Britain's annual tourist income can be attributed to interest in the royal family.

However, as Philip Howard, an expert on the monarchy writes, "If you add the concealed costs of the monarchy, and subtract the concealed profits, you arrive at the conclusion that such arithmetic is not worth the calculation."

The facts are there for anyone who wishes to investigate. The British buccaneers who call themselves royalty are guilty of the worst form of worldwide looting, corruption and mass murder ever seen. Yet they are being allowed to get away scot-free.

Even Harold Brooks-Baker, the publishing director of *Burke's Peerage*, has been forced to acknowledge, "The whole issue of the monarchy is very problematic in this country. If I had to bet on there being a monarchy in 20 years, I wouldn't do it."

Isn't it about time that the House of Windsor—the house of ill-repute—be held accountable for its global piracy?

## MISSILE FIFTY-FOUR

### A Proposal for a Final Solution of the International Terrorist Problem

*Although in our pathetic modern era most people believe that the source of danger to the world are so-called "Islamofascists" who are behind global terrorism, the following letter that I addressed to some naive folks took a straightforward approach to the reality of terrorism—and particularly the circumstances surrounding the 9-11 tragedy. From the beginning, as those familiar with my writings know, I have always believed Israel was responsible for 9-11.*

The critics of Israel have been proven right once again! Israel knew in advance of the impending Sept. 11 terrorist attack on America and did nothing to stop it. And there's also evidence sneaking out that the Israelis may have even had a hand in instigating the events.

Some people are beginning to wonder if the "evidence" against Osama bin Laden is even "evidence" at all and suspect that it may have been disinformation fed to the U.S. authorities through Israeli networks in the Middle East.

(This would explain why President Bush has attempted to de-focus attention on bin Laden, to the surprise of many, many people.)

The facts about Israeli foreknowledge of the 9-11 tragedy were first unveiled in a shocking series of reports by highly regarded investigative journalist Brit Hume and his colleague on Fox News, Carl Cameron, and broadcast between December 11-14.

Then, the Paris-based Intelligence Online followed up on the matter and has broken the story wide-open, first through the pages of the distinguished French daily, *Le Monde*, and now through a wide variety of independent news sources that are helping keep the story alive.

This information presents a great moral quandary for both sincere supporters of Israel and for those who support Israel for political and financial reasons.

As President George W. Bush so rightly put it: "You are either with America or you are with the terrorists."

Israel is not with America. Israel was with the terrorists.

The truth is that ANYONE—ANYONE—who continues to support Israel or do the bidding of the Jewish lobby and its powerful financial supporters in America is a low-down, filthy, vile, disgusting, pro-terrorist piece of slime!

President Bush and Secretary of State Powell should PROMPTLY do the following:

1) Declare a formal State of National Emergency based on the evidence of Israeli foreknowledge and/or complicity in the September 11 terrorist attacks. Privately advise all foreign nations that a major strike against Jewish terrorist power is underway and to "stand down."

2) Seize the assets of American Jews (and Christians) who support the state of Israel: this would include all major newspapers, television networks, banks, insurance companies, etc—the very sources that provide Israel the financial means necessary to carry out espionage against America. The operations of all Jewish-owned media outlets should be suspended until the National Emergency is over.

Contingent with this, launch missile attacks on Israeli targets. The United States, in collaboration with allied nations should begin a concerted missile assault on the state of Israel to weaken its military machine. This should be followed by a land-air-and-sea assault in order to rescue the beleaguered Palestinian populations.

3) Make a public declaration through all media outlets that there is evidence of Israeli foreknowledge and/or complicity in the September 11 terrorist attacks.

This public pronouncement should acknowledge that, contrary to propaganda from Jewish-owned media outlets, it was indeed the heavy-

handed power of the Jewish lobby that forced an American foreign policy that resulted in dissatisfaction with the United States by Muslim and Arab states (and the rest of the civilized world, most particularly our European allies).

4) It is likely that when Americans learn that the Jewish controlled press has been covering up Jewish complicity in the events of 9-11 that there will be rioting and looting of Jewish-owned stores and business establishments.

In order to ensure tranquility and to protect American Jews who are not complicit in Israeli intrigue (and this includes many, such as attorney Mark Lane, philanthropist Alfred Lilienthal, scholar Norton Mezvinsky, famed pollster Phil Panitch and others), it may be necessary to use military and national guard troops to selectively capture and detain those who *are* suspected of Israeli intrigue.

5) Round up all other American Jews (and Christians) who are known or suspected of supporting the state of Israel.

These persons should be thoroughly questioned (and tortured, if necessary, just as Israeli supporter Alan Dershowitz urged the torture of Arab American suspects) to determine whether they are now (or have, in the past) provided any form of financial or tactical support to Israeli intelligence agents who have been determined to have been operating on American soil.

This five point program will bring an end to Middle East terrorism and will put an end to Jewish and Israeli manipulation of U.S. foreign and domestic policy.

Individual citizens can help in this important fight before President Bush and Secretary Powell take formal action by government fiat.

Our policy will not be to target "Jews as Jews." No, we will also target American Christians who also support Israel. (This way we cannot be accused of being "anti-Jewish" since we are not. We are simply against Jewish tyranny as practiced in Israel.)

We should BOYCOTT all businesses owned by supporters of Israel;

We should PUBLICLY SNUB all supporters of Israel;

We should DRIVE OUT OF OFFICE all politicians who continue to support Israel.

How do we start? Here's a program. Here's how to do it in a democratic fashion:

If you know a Jewish person, simply say: "Are you a Zionist supporter of Israel, or do you believe in human rights and believe that the Christian and Moslem Palestinian Arabs should have a right to help govern a secular democratic state in which Jews and Arabs can live together freely?"

(This same question can be directed to a Christian whom you suspect may be a supporter of Israel. In many respects, these people are even more odious than Jewish supporters of Israel.)

If the Jewish or Christian person raises even a single question in response to you about the idea of a secular democratic state for all people of all religions, that means this person is a "Zionist" and that this person should and MUST be shunned and boycotted.

That's right. If we use the same tactics against the Zionists that Dr. Martin Luther King used during the civil rights struggles, we will back the Zionists to the wall and FORCE them to act like human beings. Otherwise they will continue to run roughshod over human rights.

This is the DEMOCRATIC way to bring peace to the Middle East and to restore human rights and liberties in the DEMOCRATIC tradition. If the Zionists resist, then they will only force people to take harsher actions and we don't want that to happen.

Americans are the best friends the Jewish people ever had and we need to treat them like we treat our own bad children that we love. We need to chastise them and PUNISH them and bring them into line. If they refuse to behave, then we must "send them to reform school," so to speak, by cutting off their foreign aid supply line, by cutting off our financial support for their businesses in America, and by making it clear that they have no place in "polite" society.

It's that simple. LET'S DO IT!

## MISSILE FIFTY-FIVE

### The Vatican Blasts the Jewish Lobby

*A fine lady with whom I was long acquainted was a devout member of the Roman Catholic Church and although she was very much aware of malign Jewish political influence in this country, she made energetic efforts to proclaim herself a friend of the Jewish people. The following letter I wrote to her was an effort to underscore to her the point that, in fact, even her own Catholic Church had serious reservations about Jewish influence . . .*

**T**his news is so exciting that I had to share it with you immediately. Once again, it turns out that: "That crazy radical Mike Piper was right again!" Here's the story . . .

The Vatican has issued a not-so-subtle blast at the influence of the Israeli lobby and the wealthy Jews over the American media.

This is news that the media (not surprisingly) is keeping under wraps. You won't read about it in your daily newspaper or hear Dan Rather talking about it on CBS, but *Civiltà Cattolica*—an influential journal sanctioned by the Vatican and published by the Jesuit Order—has fired a volley at the American media for its obsessive coverage of the Catholic Church sex scandals.

I only picked up the story in a report by the European-based Reuters News Agency published in the small circulation *Washington Times*. I've enclosed a copy for your personal inspection.

(As you know, I always DOCUMENT my allegations regarding the intrigue by the Jewish groups. That way they can't say that I "imagined" something or "made it up." That's what the Jews and their silly supporters often try to suggest.)

What is most significant is that in tracing the media's interest in the church's troubles, the Vatican has hinted at the behind-the-scenes power of the inter-connected handful of powerful pro-Israel families and financial interests who dominate the media monopoly in shaping the media's news coverage.

Published on June 1, 2002 the Vatican-approved article flatly asserts that—at least in part because the Catholic Church refused to support the much-ballyhooed and media-promoted Persian Gulf War against Saddam Hussein in 1991—the controllers of the American media monopoly have nursed a grudge against the church.

And while, in this context, the Vatican doesn't say it directly, it is absolutely beyond question that it was the pro-Israel lobby that was the prime mover behind the war against Saddam who has long been perceived as one of Israel's greatest enemies.

(You'll recall that long ago I sent you little-noticed news items regarding the Holy Father and his friendly approaches to Saddam Hussein. This is something that the Jewish warhawks will never forgive!)

In addition, in recent months—since the Sept. 11 attacks—Israel's American lobby (actively abetted by the media monopoly) continued to push for war against Iraq, despite the fervent opposition of career American military leaders, even including the entire Joint Chiefs of Staff.

Given that—as the record indicates—the media's sudden and intense interest in the church's problems did, in fact, evolve after Sept. 11, it is interesting to note that *Civiltà Cattolica* also cited the aftermath of 9-11 in its dissection of the media's attacks on the church:

The journal suggested that the Catholic Church's appeals against "vendettas" against the Arab and Muslim world in the wake of 9-11 also offended the media, which has been heavily promoting an anti-Arab and anti-Muslim agenda, often quoting so-called "experts" on terrorism and

on the Middle East who are—more often than not—advocates of Israeli policy and often directly affiliated with Israeli intelligence.

While no one excuses either the Vatican or other church officials for misfeasance, malfeasance or non-feasance in handling the travesty of sexual abuse by priests, the truth is that the problem has been one of long-standing and has really been no secret whatsoever.

It was only after Sept. 11—as any content analysis of daily news coverage will affirm—that the Jewish-controlled American media began devoting so much space to the problem to the point that the term “Catholic” is now become almost synonymous in many people’s minds with “pedophilia”—a scourge which is, by no means, limited to any one religious affiliation. Some critics note, for example, that pedophilia is actually advocated in the vile and disgusting Talmud, the true holy book of the Jewish religion.

Observers say the fact the Vatican has fired back at its enemies—citing their hidden motivations—is a veritable “warning shot across the bow” that could very well point toward a new, bold approach to world affairs by the Catholic Church which, for the last fifty years, has approached its dealings with Israel and its worldwide supporters in a most gingerly fashion.

“That crazy radical Mike Piper was right all along!”

You’re right, in a sense:

I am a little crazy to take on the most powerful, corrupt, evil people on the face of the planet—the richest people in the world.

But I am obviously “thinking like the Vatican,” so I guess it could really be said that, “That crazy radical Mike Piper is doing the work of our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ.”

Amazing, isn’t it?

*(Actually, in retrospect, it’s a remarkable thing to watch the multi-level chess game being played between the Vatican and Organized Jewry. One week a Jewish newspaper will make some grand pronouncement along the lines that “The Vatican is preparing to say that the world must worship the Jews above all,” and the mass media will follow up with news reports along those lines. Then, two weeks later, buried in a small report in the pages of The New York Times there will be a brief notation that the Vatican has suggested that perhaps the original reports were over-stated. I do not exaggerate that continuing phenomenon at all. While there are most definitely strong Jewish and Masonic influences within the Roman Catholic Church—a tragedy—I believe that the Church still remains, at least for now, a force for good, standing in some opposition to global Jewish intrigues.—MCP)*

## Woodrow Wilson: American Nero Destroyer of the Republic

*Although an argument can be made that Franklin Delano Roosevelt was the most dangerous man ever to serve in the White House—and then, again, others might argue that such a description quite aptly applies to George W. Bush, history suggests that Woodrow Wilson—in many respects—wins that dubious honor. The following essay, originally published in The Barnes Review, is a disturbing account of the record of Mr. Wilson. It was during his administration that America began reaching ever further toward the status of an imperial troublemaker. And, of course, it was under Wilson that the infamous Federal Reserve System was established, turning control of America’s money over to the Jewish plutocracy. This selection is not comfortable reading, by any means, but it is an important record of the intrigues of Woodrow Wilson—the American Nero.*

The administration of our 28th president, Woodrow Wilson, saw the enactment of the progressive federal income tax, the establishment of the Federal Reserve System and the involvement of the United States in the first-ever “world” war that set the stage for World War II, the Cold War and the never-ending series of “brush fire” wars that have followed. Here’s the little-known story of Woodrow Wilson and his ideological leanings and the high-level, behind-the-scenes forces that brought Wilson to power, setting the stage for where the United States is today.

Mainstream historians portray Woodrow Wilson as a vanguard of the Progressive Era, a forward-looking realist who ushered America into modern times. Wilson is hailed as a globally oriented statesman who saw the need to abandon the isolationism of the past and open up new vistas for the United States in the world arena. Although admiring historians almost uniformly score Wilson for his failure to bring the United States into the League of Nations, they praise his valiant efforts to do so.

Others—including historians such as Prof. Harry Elmer Barnes, in whose memory *The Barnes Review* is dedicated—have a less favorable view of Wilson. They recall his duplicity and behind-the-scenes treachery in bringing America into World War I—a war many Americans viewed as a European quarrel in which the United States had no business, and which, it might be added, laid the foundation for the postwar struggles that led to the outbreak of the second world conflagration.

Populists remember Wilson as the president under whom the modern federal income tax (inspired by *The Communist Manifesto*) was

first instituted, through the controversial 16th Amendment. They also recall that it was under Wilson the privately owned banking monopoly known as the Federal Reserve System came into being. Others point out that Wilson was one of the first American presidents to attempt to institutionalize the theory of "free" trade as national policy. Under Wilson, popular election of U.S. senators began, withdrawing the traditional Constitutional mandate of state legislatures to elect the members of the upper house of Congress—a major blow against the republican form of government.

Wilson, clearly, is a controversial figure. Yet, despite all the debate over Wilson's policies and his legacy, few people (outside academic circles) are actually aware of the origins of Wilson's world view. And to understand Wilson's world view is to understand the forces that drove America's 28th president into pursuing the policies that he did.

Although Wilson was elected president in 1912 as a Democrat—the party of Thomas Jefferson and Andrew Jackson, two of America's towering populist statesmen—Wilson was anything but a populist or a nationalist. If anything, as Wilson's sharply critical biographer, Jennings Wise, wrote in 1938, Wilson was a "disciple of revolution."

The son of a Presbyterian minister and an English-born mother, Wilson was born in Virginia in 1856, but raised in Georgia. And one might expect young Wilson, growing up in the South, to have absorbed and echoed the sentiments held by most southerners of the post-Civil War era of Reconstruction. In fact, however, according to Wise, Wilson himself began to "look askance upon all but the British democracy."

Under the tutelage of his father—who had become disillusioned with the American system as a consequence of the Civil War that left his Confederacy in ashes—Wilson became (like his father) an ardent Anglophile by the time he took up his studies at Princeton. According to Jennings Wise:

By the end of his senior year he had become the leading debater in college. So set was his character, and so firmly developed his prejudices, that he refused to take the tariff side in a college debate against free trade, because of his admiration for [British Prime Minister William Ewart] Gladstone and British free trade policies.

Wilson entered the University of Virginia (founded by Thomas Jefferson) to study law, but he was never quite at home there. "Disliking Jefferson as lacking in force, he was out of harmony from the beginning with the university where Jefferson was held almost a divinity. In

Woodrow's own words," according to Wise, "he became 'something of a Federalist,' looking upon [Alexander] Hamilton [Jefferson's great adversary] as 'the greatest American statesman, not excepting Washington.'"

Frail health gave Wilson the opportunity to escape Jefferson's university and Wilson completed his law study at home. But although Wilson went into law practice in Georgia, the academic arena continued to beckon. Wilson entered graduate school at Johns Hopkins University in Baltimore where he studied political economy, philosophy, history and government. While at Hopkins, Wilson completed his graduation thesis published in 1885 under the title *Congressional Government*.

This volume was Wilson's effective declaration of war against the American Constitutional republic. Wilson wrote:

The Constitution is not honored by blind worship. The more open-minded we become, as a nation, to its effects, and the prompter we grow in applying, with the unhesitating courage of conviction, all thoroughly tested or well-considered expedients necessary to make self-government among us a straight forward thing of simple method, single, unstinted power and clear responsibility, the nearer will we approach to the sound sense and practical genius of the great and honorable statesmen of 1787.

Although Wilson's words, one might think, sound a tribute to the Founding Fathers, Wilson's biographer summarized Wilson's attitude quite well: "Plainly he chafed under the bonds of the Constitution." In fact, Congressional Government was a tribute to the British parliamentary system that Wilson had so long admired.

And now, moving in the rarefied circles of what some would later call "the Eastern Establishment," Wilson—like his associates—was becoming concerned with the growing populist movement that was taking off in America's hinterlands under the leadership of men such as William Jennings Bryan of Nebraska. According to Wilson's biographer, the young academic was "convinced, like his intellectual associates," that Bryan's philosophy was "the product of a dangerous nationalism" and that "America must be led away from the traditional policy of isolation characteristic of both national parties." In this mode, according to Wise:

Wilson had now come to believe in the necessity of an Anglo-American alliance. He further averred that both national parties were moribund and urged the formation of a third party. Plainly he had in mind one that would abandon the old American isolationism, which, he felt, had become a threat to the world. Being but an unknown professor, he naturally made no headway with this proposal.

By 1895, Wilson had increasingly come to look upon himself as some form of statesman. But he also realized his world view was not in "sync" with the thinking of most Americans. "Wilson had long since seen in the danger of Bryanism a great political opportunity for himself," noted Wise, but, "moreover, he had learned that . . . he must stop talking about the superiority of the British over the American system of government."

Thus, in an attempt to essentially cover himself, Wilson set about drafting a life of President Washington: "He was now ready to make a popular appeal to the country by glorifying the Patriot Father," wryly commented Jennings Wise.

By the time Wilson finished his manuscript he was on the verge of a physical breakdown, but he was well enough to call attention to the fact that "there were thirteen letters in the names of both Geo. Washington and Woodrow Wilson"—through, it might be added, a typical Wilsonian trick of remembering the Father of Our Country by an abbreviated first name.

In the finished manuscript of his book, *George Washington*, Wilson even went so far as to suggest that Washington had longed, at one time, to return to his home in England—although, of course, Washington was a native-born American. Wilson's critical biographer, Wise, in one of his more generous comments, describes this as an "almost grotesque blunder" on Wilson's part, but it did certainly provide an insight into Wilson's enthusiastic Anglophilia.

Despite all this, Wilson's new work on Washington had the remarkable effect of giving Wilson the appearance of being some sort of "conservative" or traditional American nationalist rather than the revolutionary that he truly was.

By 1902 Wilson had become ensconced—his academic reputation growing—as the president of Princeton. And here, at Princeton, his association with the movers and shakers of the Eastern Establishment laid the groundwork for his move toward the Oval Office.

As president of Princeton, Wilson's personal finances and his university income were supplemented by endowments by Wall Street figures who saw in the dreamy Wilson a pliable tool of the future. Wilson, as a potential presidential candidate, had already been "bought and paid for." He was also eminently blackmailable.

In 1906 an event took place that was not only to have a major impact on Wilson's personal life, but on the course of America's future. Renditions of this story have been told in bits and pieces in a variety of places, but here may be the first time that the entire story has ever been told in one place in detail.

In 1906 Wilson suffered a stroke that left him blind in his left eye and suffering periods of numbness in his right arm. At his wife's urging he went to Bermuda for a vacation in order to rest and recover. There he met Mary Allen Hulbert Peck, the vacationing wife of a Pittsfield, Massachusetts woolens manufacturer. While Mr. Peck was busy tending to the family's business in New England, Wilson took up with Mrs. Peck.

Although Wilson had earlier told his wife of his own studious efforts to control "the riotous elements in my own blood," the Princeton scholar enjoyed the adulterous dalliance so tremendously that he arranged to return to Bermuda for two months in January and February of 1908 in order to actively resume the liaison with Mrs. Peck.

Upon returning to his family, Wilson confessed his affair to his wife, who announced her forgiveness. However, Wilson obviously had the affair on his mind when he went to Pittsfield, Massachusetts, the home of the Peck family, where he declared in a speech, "If there is a place where we must adjourn our morals, that place should be in what we call the private life. It is better to be unfaithful to a few people than to a considerable number of people."

Clearly, Wilson had come to define a new standard of morality in order to justify, at least in his own mind, the betrayal of his wife. Wilson, as we shall see, was coming to perceive his own destiny as something much bigger and more important than his Christian ideals and his dedication to his wife and family.

But the confession to Mrs. Wilson was not the end of things. Mrs. Peck took out a house in New York City and in 1909 and 1910 Wilson resumed his relationship with the woman.

According to one Wilson biographer, it was now a full-fledged love affair. Wilson himself had long told Princeton's graduating seniors that they should realize, essentially, that the Ten Commandments were flexible, that ethical situations were "complicated by a thousand circumstances" and Wilson's affair was evidently one such circumstance that enabled Wilson to circumvent the laws of God.

However, this dalliance with Mrs. Peck was not Wilson's only extramarital exploration. It seems as though Wilson was so energized by his adulterous affair with Mrs. Peck that his new outlook on morality had led him into the arms of yet another married woman, the wife of a colleague at Princeton. That lady's name is lost to history, although, to this day, the story of Wilson's escapade with Mrs. Peck has often been confused with this additional indiscretion. But in fact, as we shall see, this second affair proved even more momentous in the course of history.

During this time, though, Wilson was moving step-by-step toward a political career. Prime mover behind Wilson's political ambitions was

George Harvey, the editor of the influential *Harper's Weekly* and, according to historian Ferdinand Lundberg, a "henchman" of the J.P. Morgan banking interests (which, it might be added, were essentially American fronts for the European Rothschild financial interests). In 1910 Harvey eased Wilson's election to the New Jersey governorship and promptly began laying the groundwork for Wilson's bid for the upcoming 1912 Democratic presidential nomination.

Upon his election to the governorship, Wilson ended his physical relationship with Mrs. Peck, but the two did continue to correspond as Wilson began focusing on his future political ambitions. However, that affair—and the matter involving the wife of his Princeton colleague—would yet come back to haunt Wilson.

In New Jersey and elsewhere, admirers and detractors alike agreed on one thing: Wilson was quite the orator and an able politician. But Wilson saw in himself much more than that. Wilson, actually, had begun to perceive himself to be some sort of messenger from God.

At one point Wilson described his own desire to be "a minister to the state ... an instrument of judgment, with motives not secular but religious." The would-be president and world-shaper said that he felt that he was one leader "who conceives in his mind those reforms which are based upon the statutes of morality; who tries to draw society together by a new motive, which is not the motive of the economist or of the politician but the motive of the profoundly religious man."

While such views, on their face, could be hailed by many religious people as noble goals, there were more than a few people who detected a strange, even frightening, aura about Wilson. One Democratic functionary said that Wilson gave him, as he put it bluntly, "the creeps." According to the party hack, "The first time I met him, he said something to me, and I didn't know whether God or him [sic] was talking." A few more mystical among Wilson's critics would rise to point out that in the Bible, even demons are known as "gods."

Behind the scenes the international money lords were rallying—albeit quietly—in favor of Wilson. Among the names of the high-powered financiers who were funding Wilson were Jacob Schiff of Kuhn, Loeb & Co. and Cleveland Dodge of the National City Bank, along with J.P. Morgan, Jr. One particularly influential figure promoting Wilson was New York attorney Samuel Untermyer, a leading figure in the increasingly powerful Jewish community in New York and across the country.

In *America's Sixty Families*, Ferdinand Lundberg described the political maneuvering of the period as "the politics of aggrandizement," and that is precisely what it was. The plutocratic elite were maneuvering to put Woodrow Wilson in the White House.

In his monumental study, *The Strangest Friendship in History*, George Sylvester Viereck examined the rather bizarre personal and professional relationship of President Woodrow Wilson and his closest advisor and alter-ego, "Col." Edward Mandel House. The Wilson-House relationship impacted substantially upon Wilson's internationalist policies, with House acting in many ways as "co-president," although some would even go so far as to say he was Wilson's "controller."

A longtime behind-the-scenes political operative in Texas, the enigmatic and shadowy House was the son of an English immigrant who had acquired a summer home in Massachusetts and ingratiated himself with the eastern plutocratic elite. As the history of House and his associations demonstrates, it is thus no wonder that later critics of Wilson (and House) commonly referred to House as "an agent" of the international financial interests of the Rothschild banking empire.

Among those in House's inner circle was one Theodore Marburg whom Wilson biographer Jennings Wise describes as "one of the world's leading economists and internationalists," whose views reflected, among others, the influence of the Bank of England and other one-world forces, including the Rhodes Scholars at Oxford. The Rhodes Scholars were following through with the stated desire of the late Cecil Rhodes, yet another satellite of the Rothschild empire, who dreamed of "the furtherance of the British empire, for the bringing of the whole uncivilized world under British rule, for the recovery of the United States, for making the Anglo-Saxon race but one empire."

Marburg worked closely with American industrialist Andrew Carnegie—who shared his internationalist views—in attempting to coordinate efforts by the international banking community to shape the course of global affairs for the ultimate purpose of what has been termed "the enforcement of universal peace"—that is, a "one-world" government. The English branch of this internationalist bloc was the Fabian Society—remembered today as the driving force behind socialism in England. In the United States, Marburg set up the American Association for International Conciliation. Among its members included a diverse array of religious figures, academics and others.

However, the funds for these globalist ventures were provided by American syndicates of the Rothschild financial empire including the banking houses of Paul Warburg and Otto Kahn. Young "Jewish statesman" and financier Bernard Baruch could also be found operating behind the scenes.

While Marburg, in the years approaching the 1912 presidential election, was favorably inclined toward the re-election of President William Howard Taft, House saw in Woodrow Wilson an ideal candidate through

which to combat the populist and nationalist tendencies in the Democratic Party represented by the party's three-time presidential candidate William Jennings Bryan. House was watching Wilson closely and made contact with him even as Wilson's advisors were urging him to "look up Col. House. He's been doing a lot of good work for you."

As history records, House very clearly became a key player in the drive to put Woodrow Wilson in the White House. He was also a key player in shaping Woodrow Wilson's world view.

When the two figures met, House brought to Wilson's attention an unusual novel that he had written. It was entitled *Phillip Dru—Administrator*, a fantasy about a young American, Philip Dru, and how he came to be leader of the United States and about the policies he carried out. According to Jennings Wise, House and Wilson discussed the book and the philosophy put forth therein at length.

In fact, as students of history know, *Phillip Dru—Administrator* was a blueprint for a socialist dictatorship, and many of the programs put forth in House's peculiar volume ultimately came to be a part of the Wilson program when Wilson achieved the presidency.

But while Wilson's move toward the White House was being pushed forward, his opponents leaked word of Wilson's adultery, and in April of 1912 Wilson's briefcase was actually stolen from a Chicago hotel room by someone who was apparently attempting to gain incriminating evidence of Wilson's personal indiscretions. It is known that Wilson contacted Mrs. Peck and told her that "malevolent foes" were trying to destroy him. He also sent her money, presumably to buy her silence. In any event, Mrs. Peck divorced her husband several months later.

However, despite the backing that Wilson was receiving, the biggest obstacle in Wilson's path to the White House was Wilson's longtime *bête noir*, populist William Jennings Bryan, who was making yet a fourth bid for the Democratic presidential nomination (having lost the presidency in 1896, 1900 and 1908 as the Democratic candidate). However, at the Democratic Convention, Bryan's campaign began faltering, and his populist supporters began moving into the camp of Missouri populist Bennett "Champ" Clark.

Wilson's big money backers saw that action was necessary to prevent the stampede toward Clark by Bryan's followers and "leaked" word that Wall Street was quietly supporting Clark. This maneuver tricked Bryan into lashing out against Clark, crippling Clark's candidacy. This left the Democratic convention wide open, and after several ballots, Wilson's nomination was assured.

For the November election, Wilson was not only facing incumbent Republican President William Howard Taft, but also Taft's former friend

and sponsor, President Theodore Roosevelt. Having unsuccessfully challenged Taft for renomination, Roosevelt was now running as an independent candidate on the ticket of a party of his own creation, the Progressive Party, popularly known as the "Bull Moose" movement.

In fact, the same Wall Street and Rothschild money interests promoting Wilson were raising funds and propping up Roosevelt's third party candidacy. These forces had their own reasons for supporting the effort to divide the Republican vote between Taft and Roosevelt and thereby guarantee Taft's defeat and Wilson's election to the presidency.

The circumstances rose directly from the rise of the communist Bolshevik movement in Russia that the government of Czar Nicholas II was working to suppress. Although it was common knowledge at the time, and frankly acknowledged in diplomatic communiqués and frequently mentioned in the press, it is not well known today that the Bolshevik movement was overwhelmingly Jewish in origin. Thus, the Bolsheviks had a vested interest in claiming that the czar's attempts to suppress Bolshevism were acts of "anti-Semitism" when, quite the contrary, the evidence demonstrates that the Jews were flourishing freely in Russia. In fact, to this day there are those who say that it was precisely because Nicholas failed to suppress the Jewish population that his regime fell and the Bolshevik takeover of Russia took place.

In any case, American Jewish leaders, including the aforementioned international banker Jacob Schiff (among Wilson's sponsors) approached President Taft and demanded that the United States immediately break its long-standing and historic diplomatic and commercial ties with czarist Russia. They also demanded that Taft veto a literacy test on immigrants proposed in Congress that, if incorporated into American immigration law, would have prevented many millions of Jewish immigrants from Russia from coming into the United States.

Thus, Taft was surprised, to say the least, when, on February 15, 1911, Schiff and his colleagues came to the White House and presented him with a prepared statement on these issues that they wanted Taft to release to the press and to Congress. The "statement" drafted in Taft's name did not reflect the president's views in any way, and the American president told the Jewish leaders, frankly, that the interests of the American nation as a whole would not be served, either domestically or internationally, by taking the actions the Jewish leaders demanded.

The White House meeting ended on a bitter note with Schiff refusing to shake the president's hand and then later declaring, "This means war." And war it was. The Jewish elite intensified their efforts against Taft and began maneuvering for his defeat. Woodrow Wilson was one of the pawns in the game. Although, in 1912, B'nai B'rith, a leading Jewish

Masonic organization, gave a medal to Taft, calling him "the man who had contributed most during the year to the welfare of the Jewish cause," the actions of the Jewish leadership during the previous year (and in the months that followed) indicated clearly that, public relations notwithstanding, Taft was "out" as far as they were concerned.

Thus, when Theodore Roosevelt opted to launch a third party candidacy on the Bull Moose ticket, Wilson's backers on Wall Street and in the Jewish elite saw the opportunity to split the opposition GOP vote between Roosevelt and Taft and throw the election to Wilson.

That is precisely what happened. Wilson won with 41.8 percent of the popular vote and 435 electoral votes. Roosevelt actually outran Taft, came in second with 27.4 percent of the vote and carried 88 electoral votes. The beleaguered Taft trailed in third place with 23.18 percent of the popular vote and only eight electoral votes. Taft had paid the price for independence and had been removed from the presidency.

For his own part, upon his election to the presidency, Wilson made great overtures to assure his influential backers, particularly the Jewish community, that he would be compliant with their wishes, so much so that one critic, industrialist Henry Ford, later published the comment in his newspaper, *The Dearborn Independent*, that "The Jews made much of Woodrow Wilson, far too much for his own good. They formed a solid ring around him." One of those Jewish leaders in Wilson's inner circle was the aforementioned New York attorney Samuel Untermyer.

It was Untermyer who brought Wilson some most unpleasant news shortly after Wilson was sworn in as president. Untermyer came to the White House and advised the president that although he (like others in the American Jewish community) had been a contributor to Wilson's campaign he (Untermyer) had been retained in his capacity as an attorney to bring a breach of promise action against Wilson. Untermyer's client was the lady from Princeton with whom Wilson had conducted the adulterous affair.

The lady had since remarried and taken up residence in Washington, D.C. where her step-son, of whom she was fond, was in trouble to the tune of \$40,000 involving some financial indiscretions relating to his work for a bank in the nation's capital. The lady, through Untermyer, gently suggested that perhaps the new president might have easy and immediate access to such large funds and that if her ex-paramour could come up with the funds that she would not be inclined to release a number of candid letters that Wilson had written to the lady.

Wilson expressed his gratitude to Untermyer that the lady had approached one of his Democratic Party allies in the Jewish community rather than an attorney with Republican connections—a complica-

tion that could have been embarrassing indeed. However, Wilson made it clear to Untermyer that he did not have the \$40,000 required.

Untermyer, however, offered a solution: Untermyer not only came up with the \$40,000, but he also made certain that not only no breach of promise lawsuit would ever be brought, and also obtained control of the incriminating letters and kept them for himself, assuring Wilson that no one else would ever see them.

Untermyer did ask one thing in return for his consideration: that when a vacancy occurred on the Supreme Court that Woodrow Wilson might ask Untermyer for his recommendation as to whom Wilson might appoint. Such a vacancy soon did occur with the convenient death of one of the sitting justices, and Untermyer put forth the name of Louis Dembitz Brandeis, who did indeed rise to the Supreme Court, the first person of the Jewish faith to assume a post on the high court.

Thus, Woodrow Wilson's personal in discretion of some years before had set the stage for much bigger developments after Wilson achieved the presidency.

In fact, according to an admiring biographer, Professor Bruce Allen Murphy of Penn State University, writing in *The Brandeis/Frankfurter Connection: The Secret Political Activities of Two Supreme Court Justices* (the other being Brandeis's protégé, Felix Frankfurter): "Guided by Brandeis . . . the American Zionists acquired substantial political influence in a short period of time."

Through what Murphy describes as "invisible wires into many government bureaus," Brandeis became a key power behind the throne in the Wilson administration. And in a few short years, Brandeis was also a key player, as England's closest high-level ally, in the effort to push America into the evolving war in Europe. As Samuel Landman, the former secretary of the World Zionist Organization disclosed:

"The only way . . . to induce the American president to come into the war (was) to secure the cooperation of Zionist Jews by promising them Palestine, and thus enlist and mobilize the hitherto unsuspectedly powerful forces of Zionist Jews in America and elsewhere in favor of the Allies on a quid pro quo contract basis."

The direct result of this behind-the-scenes deal was the Balfour Declaration issued by the British on November 2, 1917, establishing the legal basis upon which the state of Israel was ultimately established. In fact, Brandeis himself had final approval of the declaration even before Britain's foreign minister, Arthur Balfour (after whom the declaration is named) had seen it himself.\*

The irony of Wilson's manipulation by Untermyer (and then by Brandeis) is that yet another of Wilson's adulterous adventures came

back to haunt him: the matter of Mrs. Peck. This happened in May of 1915. By this time, the first Mrs. Wilson had died and the president was already involved in a blossoming relationship with a vivacious Washington widow, Edith Bolling Galt, to whom he was engaged. Mrs. Peck (three years divorced from Mr. Peck) showed up at the White House for what one writer has referred to as "frank discussions" with the president, presumably involving her financial needs, not to mention the previous relationship that she had had with the president during his days at Princeton.

Shortly thereafter Wilson came up with \$15,000 with which to buy several mortgages that Mrs. Peck held on property in New York, but this apparently was not enough to silence her. The president's son-in-law, Treasury Secretary William McAdoo, advised Wilson that he had received an anonymous letter saying that Mrs. Peck had been showing off letters she had received from Wilson and essentially bragging that the \$15,000 was a bribe for her silence.

By whatever means, Mrs. Peck was convinced to remain silent thereafter and her letters never reached the public. Perhaps Samuel Untermyer had worked his legal legerdemain once again and gained favors from the president similar to those involving the appointment of Louis Brandeis to the Supreme Court.

Yet, while the story of Wilson's affair with Mrs. Peck has become part of the Wilson legend, the other more explosive story of his affair with the lady from Princeton and its very clear influence on Wilson's presidential decision-making, has been carefully excised from the "official" story of Woodrow Wilson.

The only reason the story ever received any airing (in independent publications) was because an American Jewish businessman, Benjamin Freedman, an early associate of Wilson, later told the story. (For more on Freedman, who converted to Catholicism and became an ardent critic of Zionist power in America, see the July/August 1999 issue of *The Barnes Review*.)

Today, as we noted earlier, there are many who confuse the story of Mrs. Peck with the story of the lady from Princeton, but now, for the first time ever, the truth about both affairs has been delineated by TBR in an effort to set the historical record straight.

So it was that through the process of blackmail and double-dealing and political intrigue at the highest levels, Woodrow Wilson was ensconced in the White House. The rest, as they say, is history. The massacre of World War I set the stage for Wilson's attempt to force America into the League of Nations, a globalist scheme to police the world, and set in place a veritable global government.

Woodrow Wilson's personal "god complex" became more evident during this time. In fact, at one point, Wilson himself told prominent Jewish leader, attorney Felix Frankfurter, a Brandeis protégé, that he (Wilson) was "the personal instrument of God" at the postwar Versailles conference where Wilson, in league with his Zionist advisors, sought to reshape the world.

British Prime Minister David Lloyd George believed Wilson "regarded himself as a missionary whose function was to rescue the poor European heathen from their age-long worship of false and fiery gods."

At one point Wilson announced to those at Versailles that "Jesus Christ so far [has] not succeeded in inducing the world to follow His teachings because He taught the ideal without devising any practical scheme to carry out his aims."

After Wilson's pronouncement, according to Lloyd George, French Premier Georges Clemenceau—already quite familiar with Wilson's flights of fancy—"opened his dark eyes to their widest dimension and swept them around the assembly to see how the Christians gathered around the table enjoyed this exposure of the futility of their Master."

Wilson's messianic visions notwithstanding, Versailles and its aftermath were a shambles for the course of world history. Belgian general and historian Leon Degrelle frankly describes Germany's Adolf Hitler as having been "born at Versailles."

According to American populist economist and historian Lawrence Dennis, writing in 1940 in *The Dynamics of War and Revolution*:

The Wilsonian revolution of international idealism was one of destruction, not creation . . .

The Wilsonian revolution liquidated such workable social integrations as the Austro-Hungarian empire and the German empire, the first of which was decrepit when dissolved by the international idealists.

But the internationalists could destroy better than they could build. They replaced these nineteenth century political integrations . . . with no workable 20th century substitute . . . Since the war, all that democracy has created of historic importance has been a sterile and suicidal internationalism . . .

Nationalist opposition in a war-weary America scuttled Wilson's plans for U.S. entry into the League of Nations and what was the forerunner of what is today referred to as "the New World Order," and Wilson, beaten down, collapsed in exhaustion, crippled by a stroke.

A few have even alleged that Wilson may have also been suffering

from venereal disease (perhaps as a result of his indiscretions) which is known to cause brain damage and insanity.

In any case, bedridden and bitter, Wilson spent the last years of his second term a virtual recluse in the White House although (in another of his flights of fancy) the physically and emotionally ravaged Wilson, at one point, actually instructed his subordinates to attempt to gain him a third nomination for the presidency in 1920. Nothing ever came of that mad dream.

After leaving the White House, Wilson settled into retirement in the nation's capital, seldom venturing out, but occasionally receiving visitors who would hear Wilson muttering darkly against his critics who had frustrated his grand design for a New World Order. Wilson placed himself again on the level of God, saying, "I have seen fools resist Providence before, and I have seen their destruction. You can't fight God."

Wilson died—in his own last words—"a broken machine," in 1925. His legacy: world war and destruction, burdensome taxation, incredible deficits, debt money and interest slavery, the decline in national sovereignty and ever-growing federal intrusion upon liberty.

Had Americans only studied Wilson's world view and been made aware of the secret forces behind the scenes that were sponsoring Wilson's drive for the presidency, the United States—and the people of the world—could have been spared so much tragedy and suffering.

*(Although I consider Franklin Delano Roosevelt to certainly be one of the most treacherous figures in American and world history, I do think it's safe to say, based upon his record, that Woodrow Wilson, in some respects, was even worse than FDR, for it was Wilson whose years in the White House laid the groundwork for much of the treasonous internationalism that followed, setting the stage for Roosevelt's infamy.—MCP)*

## MISSILE FIFTY-SEVEN

### Who Wants War With Iran (and Everybody Else?)

*The drum beat for war with Iran echoed precisely that of the earlier demand for war against Iraq. The one and only ethnic group—the one and only organized group of any kind for that matter—calling for war against Iran was the Jewish lobby. That's the point that I drove home in a letter to the editor of my hometown newspaper pointing out who wanted war and who didn't . . .*

- Are Polish-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Serbian-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Chinese-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Irish-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Italian-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Hungarian-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Mexican-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Japanese-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Scottish-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are German-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Slavic-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Austrian-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Vietnamese-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Swedish-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Armenian-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Polish-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?  
No.
- Are Dutch-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?

No.

Are Indian-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?

No.

Are Pakistani-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?

No.

Are Arab-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?

No.

Are Czech-Americans clamoring for war against Iran?

No.

Are our battle-tested generals and admirals in the Pentagon clamoring for war against Iran?

No. Not at all.

In fact, famed writer Thomas Powers (a confidant of many top military leaders) noted in the prestigious *New York Review* that “the locus of opposition to attack on Iran is not in Congress but in the Pentagon.”

And this is precisely what Pulitzer Prize-winning journalist Seymour Hersh, writing in *The New Yorker* magazine has also asserted: that OUR MILITARY LEADERS OPPOSE A WAR AGAINST IRAN.

So then, why is the Jewish Lobby in Washington clamoring for war against Iran? And they are.

The Jewish Lobby is paying absolutely no attention to what our generals and admirals are saying.

In other words, the Jewish Lobby (and its supporters across America) are disloyal to our troops and their commanders!

That’s disgusting. They should be ashamed of themselves.

Isn’t it about time the overwhelming majority of the American people stand up—united—and demand that the warmongers be brought to heel? Otherwise, a military assault on Iran could spark a global nuclear holocaust that could put an end to our world as we know it today.

## MISSILE FIFTY-EIGHT

### “There’ll Be A Hot Time in the Old Town Tonight” A Response to Quentin Tarantino’s *Inglorious Basterds*

*H*ollywood’s Quentin Tarantino flabbergasted many people with the release of his film, *Inglorious Basterds*, which, in effect, glorified Jewish revenge against the Nazis, presenting the most horrible images of brutality and inhumanity in what could only be described as a positive fashion. Responding to that vile film I jumped into action and on a broadcast on my radio forum (now heard at [michaelcollinspiper.podbean.com](http://michaelcollinspiper.podbean.com)) I presented a “review” of a film—purely fictitious, of course—that I said might be considered a sequel to *Inglorious Basterds*, reflecting what might be described as the counter-point. Here’s a transcription of that broadcast.

**T**onight’s broadcast is a summary of a forthcoming new movie that some say is a sequel to the film, *Inglorious Basterds*. The movie starts out with the scene of a roaring, angry, fanatical crowd, somewhere in ancient times.

The crowd is screaming “crucify him! Crucify him.” We never see who He is but we hear a voice saying, “Ye are of your father, the Devil.

In the next instant we are amidst an explosion, a bomb exploding at the King David Hotel in Jerusalem and the horrible chaos that erupts. There are visions of bloodied British soldiers crawling out of the ruins, sirens screaming, an old Arab woman with her arm blown off—a small baby being pulled from under a pile of rubble.

Cut to a scene of Count Folke Bernadotte being gunned down by Jewish terrorists.

Next we see dozens of Arab women and children being machine-gunned as their homes are set afire. Ariel Sharon’s image appears as a giant figure overlooking the scene with a bright smile upon his face.

The word NAKBHA—Arabic for “catastrophe”—the memory of the illicit seizure of the Holy Land by Zionism—explodes upon the screen.

Fast forward to a bomb exploding at the Voice of America office in Cairo in 1954 as the voice of an Israeli intelligence officer says, “We must make this appear as though it were the work of Muslim terrorists. No Israeli connection must be found.”

We see John F. Kennedy being sworn into office.

We see him meeting Israeli Prime Minister David Ben-Gurion. We see the image of Israeli Prime Minister David Ben-Gurion and hear his voice: “Mr. President: Israel’s existence is in danger.”

Cut to an image of James Angleton, the CIA’s devoted liaison to the

Mossad. We hear his voice: "JFK must cease and desist in his efforts to undermine Israel's nuclear endeavors. If he will not cease and desist, we must make him do so."

Suddenly we see Dealey Plaza in Dallas, Texas. November 22, 1963. A triumphant John F. Kennedy is blazing through the city in his motorcade. Shots ring out. The famous Zapruder film—real or not—comes into view at frame 313 and John F. Kennedy's head explodes in a shower of blood and brains.

And then the image comes: Israel explodes its first nuclear weapon.

Suddenly we are sailing in the Mediterranean, off the coast of Egypt. American sailors are aboard a ship as the Stars and Stripes flaps in the breeze. We see an image of James Angleton, the number three man in the CIA. We hear his voice: "The ship will be in place on June 8, 1967."

Planes begin approaching and a fusillade of fire rips across the ship. Torpedo boats begin approaching. "It must be the Arabs!" shouts one sailor to another. The scene shifts abruptly. We are aboard one of the torpedo boats. We're on the bridge with the Captain and he's looking through his binoculars. The camera zooms in to the name of the ship that's under attack: it is the *USS Liberty*.

And then a torpedo lets loose. We watch as it strikes amidship in a giant roar.

We see the *Liberty* in drydock. Ron Kukel and other Liberty survivors are shown trying to identify their 34 dead shipmates. It's a gruesome image to be sure.

The scene fades to one of the rescue ships. We see young Phil Turney sitting down with Admiral Isaac Kidd. We hear Kidd's voice saying, "Never ever speak about this anyone. If you do, you may face court martial—or worse."

We see the turmoil of the 1960s. Race riots, the anti-war protests. We see the office of the ADL in New York City and a voice says, "He's getting out of control. He's a loose cannon."

And then we hear a new report about the assassination of Martin Luther King. Bobby Kennedy claims victory in the California primary. We hear a voice with an Israeli accent proclaiming, "He's been talking about re-opening the investigation of his brother's murder. We need not concern ourselves about that any longer."

Richard Nixon is sworn into office. And then we hear Nixon's voice saying, "Get me the files on Israel's nuclear weapons program." We see images of Nixon, Yasser Arafat and the King of Saudi Arabia.

We hear Nixon's voice, "If the Jewish lobby continues to undermine my efforts for peace, I'm going to rip up my 1975 state of the Union address and tell the American people just what the Hell is going on.

We again see James Angleton. We hear his voice. "Some people just don't learn from history."

We see the headlines of Watergate. We see Richard Nixon's farewell.

Jimmy Carter becomes president. We see the Camp David accords. We see a headline in *The New York Times*: "Jewish voters disillusioned with Jimmy Carter." And we hear Jimmy Carter saying, "After I get in for my second term, I'm going to fuck the Jews."

We see the 1980 election map. It's a Reagan landslide. We hear one broadcaster saying, "Ronald Reagan has won a greater percentage of the Jewish vote than any Republican in a century."

George Bush Sr. becomes president and we hear his famous speech. "I'm just one little guy fighting against this big powerful lobby." And we see former Mossad officer Victor Ostrovsky. We see his book, *The Other Side of Deception*. On the screen we see an excerpt from the book describing a Mossad plot to kill President Bush.

Next, it's the first attack on the World Trade Center. We see the headline from Robert I. Friedman's little-noticed article in *The Village Voice*. "MOSSAD LINKED TO WORLD TRADE CENTER ATTACK"

AND THEN we're in Oklahoma City. We see Timothy McVeigh and the Murrah Building. We see the media proclaiming that "this has all the earmarks of a Middle East conspiracy." Over and over again we see Saddam Hussein's face. We see Saddam firing a gun into the air. We see screaming crowds of angry Arabs.

And then we see Bill and Hillary Clinton. We hear Clinton's voice, "It's pretty clear that they want us to go to war against Saddam. They want us to think he did it."

Clinton adds: "Well, I'm not going to go to war against Iraq. Tell Janet Reno that this was one lone nut. That's our official line on this".

And then we see Monica Lewinsky's pretty face. We see the headline from *The New York Post*: "Israel Blackmailed Bill with Monica Sex Tapes." We hear Hillary Clinton's voice: "I think it's time for a Palestinian state."

George Bush is sworn in as president. We see him surrounded by such faces as Richard Perle, Paul Wolfowitz, Douglas Feith, William Kristol. And we hear voices saying, "Attack Iraq. Destroy Saddam."

And then it's September 11—the Trade Towers come down. One after the other. And we see George W. Bush saying, "You're either with us or you're with the terrorists." We see Osama bin Laden's face and he turns into Saddam Hussein. And then we see Saddam and his face morphs into Bin Laden. Over and over and over again.

And America goes to war against Iraq and Afghanistan and the images of bloodied civilians are intercut with pictures of Americans waving flags and George W. Bush smiling brightly.

And then we see Benjamin Netanyahu. We see the image of Iranian President Ahmadinejad. And we see Adolf Hitler. We hear a loud patriot broadcaster, Alex Jones, braying, "The Nazis actually won World War II. They funneled their assets into the Bilderberg group. And now they are trying to take over the world once again."

We see Ahmadinejad morphing into Hitler and Hitler turning into Ahmadinejad.

We hear Benjamin Netanyahu saying, "If America won't fight for us, we'll take the whole damned world down with us."

And the movie begins . . .

A group of American diplomats are shown at the U.S. State Department. "They bombed our installations in Cairo in 1954. It's time for payback." We see a distinguished looking diplomat in conference with a group of commandos. Next, bombs going off all over Tel Aviv.

A group of American sailors are sitting inside their submarine. It's in chaos. "Remember the *Liberty*," one of them says.

And we see a group of renegade sailors talking with their Captain, saying, "Sir, it's in your hands." And we see the Captain nodding his head quietly. There's an Israeli vessel sailing nearby and the Captain says: "Prepare to fire." The next scene we see is an American torpedo (with the words remember the *Liberty* painted upon it, with an American flag) cruising through the water. The Israeli ship explodes.

We see the Kennedy compound at Hyannisport. We see a rear view of a grey-haired Ted Kennedy and see the Kennedy clan gathered around him. We hear his inimitable accent. "It's time for payback." There are a number of American military officers—all red-headed Irishmen—standing nearby.

Suddenly, we're at a giant "Rally for Israel" in downtown New York and we hear a voice saying, "Welcome the Prime Minister of Israel" and his motorcade roars into view.

We see three sniper teams—those red-headed Irishmen—preparing their weapons. And the shots ring out. The Israeli prime minister's head explodes in a halo all too reminiscent of what happened in Dallas.

The halo of red suddenly morphs into the red and orange clay of rural Oklahoma. And we're on a ranch. We see a sign saying, "Oklahoma City: 20 miles." A group of ranchers are having a cookout, but there's an interesting mix of all-American types of all races. A sign says: "OK Bombing Survivors and Families Reunion."

We see an elderly black woman saying, "They killed my grandbabies." And we see one rancher say, "Well, what goes around, grandma, comes around." A black fireman says, "We'll see to that."

Cut to the explosion that tears apart the Israeli consulate in Los

Angeles. We hear a newsman say, "We haven't seen anything like this since the Murrah Building."

The flames of the Israeli consulate suddenly turn into flames of a pile of burning brush and as the camera pulls back, we see an older man, tall and distinguished, with his arms on the shoulder of a cowboy. We hear the older man saying, "Son, they gave me a screwing and they did the same thing to you. You did want they wanted and they still blamed it all on you." The younger voice, says, "Yeah, they ruined our family name." There's a pause, and the older man says, "I was CIA director forty years ago, but I've still got friends in a lot of places."

And suddenly we see a worldwide map. We see flashes of explosions at all points worldwide. Headlines scream: "Worldwide attacks on Israeli diplomatic installations. Hundreds dead."

Suddenly we are in the Oval Office. We see military figures, diplomats, politicians facing us. The rear of the president's chair is visible. A black-skinned hand is resting on the arm of the chair. One politician says: "We've had it up to here with the Jews." An admiral says, "Yeah, no more wars for Israel." A one-armed man says: "I was just working as a clerk in the World Trade Center and this is what our grand ally Israel gave me." He waves the stump of his arm. A military figure says: "They have the bomb and they will use it. They've got to be stopped."

The voice from behind the chair says firmly, with resolution. "The time has come. Something has to be done." The black hand picks up a red phone and speaks: "Mr. Putin please. This is the president." There is a quiet pause. "We're moving. We must."

In Moscow we see the Kremlin and inside we see a muscular shadow over a group of military officers. A voice says: "The Americans are prepared to take on Zionism, the force that destroyed our nation and held us in bondage for so long."

Flash back to the White House. A military figure says: "What about the Chinese?" A gruff general says: "They have no truck with these people." The president's voice says: "They've already given their assent."

In Moscow we see the Kremlin and a closeup of the Russian leader speaking into the phone. "It is a go." (in Russian). We see Russian missiles creeping up through the ground.

In Washington, at the Pentagon, a general says: "The President says, it's a go." And American submarines are being alerted.

The missiles are launched.

We see a map of Israel. We see Tel Aviv incinerated.

And the music begins to play—the old song: "There'll Be a Hot Time in the Old Town Tonight."

### The Modern-Day Pharisees Have Looted America

*Although the word "Jew" never once appeared in the following essay that was published in American Free Press, the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) of B'nai B'rith featured this item as an example of "anti-Semitic" preachings that were rife in the aftermath of the economic meltdown in the United States. As published in AFP, the item was entitled "Today's 'Financial Pharisees' Will Take Taxpayer Bailout & Disappear." I am fairly certain that the average American, reading this item, would hardly have been moved to go out and ravage a Jewish cemetery, force a Hasidic rabbi to cut off his own beautiful locks, or, perhaps, bomb a synagogue.*

For the last seven years we have been told that the greatest threat to America and its people came from abroad. We now learn the truth. The greatest threat to America comes from within—from those said to be "the best and the brightest," some of the best-educated, most talented, highest paid people on the face of the planet: the big money boys of Wall Street.

While viewing Manhattan from their \$25 million penthouses, week-ending on Long Island at the exclusive Hamptons, and spending time at their vacation homes in Israel, these racketeers have been pillaging the American people and now they come asking for the cash-strapped, debt-burdened taxpayers to bail them out.

Some say that this is their birthright, their privilege, that the Wall Street gangsters are the apple of God's eye. Why else would they be blessed with such success? Or so say those such as Pat Robertson, John ("the Toad") Hagee, Tim LaHaye and others who worship at their altar.

The Lehman Brothers were hailed as financial geniuses, princes of the Earth. Maurice Greenberg of AIG was crowned as a high priest of money. It turns out that they were nothing less than big-time crooks, highly paid henchmen of the international House of Rothschild.

Their crimes are greater than fraud and theft. Their crimes constitute treason and they should be dealt with as the traitors they are.

Most of these Wall Street thugs have been major financiers behind special interest groups that have been promoting American intervention in wars and would-be wars that are not in America's best interests, wars that have made many enemies of America among peoples abroad who admire America and our way of life and who want nothing more than to be our friends.

These Wall Street money kings—these modern-day pharisees—demand that American boys and girls march off to fight and die in wars that advance an age-old agenda, spawned in ancient Babylon and thoroughly un-American: a dream of global imperium.

They are fear-mongers, war-mongers, hate-mongers—demagogues of the first and worst order.

They tell us that unless we pay them off, our economy will collapse. In truth, they will take the money and run.

They will cash in U.S. dollars for gold and Swiss francs and head for them thar' hills—the Seven Hills of Jerusalem.

And the American economy will then go into a tailspin and we will see spiraling inflation that will make Weimar Germany look like paradise.

Famed writer Max Dimont said that these people have historically survived the collapse of multiple civilizations and cultures and that, in the end, they will emerge as the rulers of our planet.

We beg to differ.

### MISSILE SIXTY

#### "The Biggest Crime of the 20th Century" One Prophet's Appeal to Reason: The Dangers of Zionism, Imperialism and Nuclear Madness.

*Some 50 years ago an American intellectual with few peers (then or now) saw the inevitable consequences of global imperialism by the United States and the dangers of futile wars in the name of "democracy." He recognized that the rise of Zionist power and the concurrent emergence of nuclear weapons were a combination for disaster. The late Lawrence Dennis (1893-1977) made an appeal to reason that has immense relevance to the survival of America and our world today.*

*The essay, which follows the introductory material, was earlier published in the closing pages of my book, The Golem, and represents a distillation of the writings of Dennis. I consider his words so vital—so necessary—that I present them here once again for those readers who may not have had the opportunity to read them before.*

*This is "must" reading if ever there was "must" reading ...*

## Introduction by Michael Collins Piper to the writings of Lawrence Dennis. . .

During the mid-20th century—from the early 1930s through the 1960s—Lawrence Dennis established himself, beyond question, as America's foremost nationalist theoretician. An outspoken opponent of imperial meddling, Dennis warned early on against American involvement in the affairs of the Third World—particularly the Middle East—and predicted disaster for America (and the world) as the ultimate consequence of such action.

What Dennis said during his heyday is so profound and so prophetic that his commentary is worth resurrecting in these modern times.

One cannot read Dennis's remarks—as published in his small-circulation (but still highly and quietly influential) newsletter, *The Appeal to Reason* (published from the 1950s through the early 1960s)—and reflect upon how his analysis of world events, even then, would so accurately predict the propaganda and warmongering bombast that led to the American invasion of Iraq and the events that followed.

Although best remembered as the towering genius who stood trial in 1944 (along with some 30 others) on trumped-up "sedition" charges for opposing Franklin Roosevelt's drive to push America into what became World War II, it is largely forgotten that Dennis was also a forthright critic of the subsequent Cold War era that followed.

During the Cold War, Dennis was fiercely adamant about the dangers of saber-rattling against the Soviet Union. He recognized that communism could not survive and asserted unswervingly that American intervention in the Third World in the name of "fighting communism" would only make new enemies for the United States, and set the stage for Soviet exploitation of Third World distaste for American adventurism.

Neither a "conservative" nor a "liberal," Dennis defied (and excoriated) those labels, well before it became fashionable to do so and long prior to the time that honest intellectuals came to understand the terms had ceased to be relevant (and perhaps never were).

And in this age of so-called "political correctness," it is probably appropriate to note that although Dennis was of African-American heritage on both sides of his family, he "passed" for being "white." Dennis never formally denied his ethnic antecedents, much to the subsequent dismay of modern-day howlers who demand—in retrospect—that Dennis should have "acted Black" and thereby effectively denied himself the opportunity to become the world-traveling diplomat, economist, writer and lecturer this multi-talented human being happened to be.

Ironically, it has only been in recent years that American nationalists of both the "left" and the "right" have come to recognize his wisdom.

Today even Pat Buchanan echoes the anti-imperialist, America First position that Dennis put forth, calling for critics of "Pax Americana" on

both the "right" and the "left" to unite against the New World Order, which is—now all too clearly—a mad, plundering war-driving (and war-driven) amalgam of the forces of international plutocratic capitalism and Zionism, united in an Axis of Evil.

Long before Buchanan, however, independent-minded journals such as *Right*, *The American Mercury*, *The Spotlight* (all since defunct) and now *American Free Press* and the bimonthly American history magazine, *The Barnes Review*, were commemorating Dennis.

Willis A. Carto—the publisher of *The Barnes Review*—was a friend of Dennis and treasured his rare collection of Dennis' newsletter, *The Appeal to Reason*, upon which is based the following distillation of Dennis' thought regarding the combined danger of U.S. global meddling and support for Zionism in the era of nuclear weapons.

(I am pleased to note that, at the beginning of 2011, Carto honored me immensely by presenting me his collection of *An Appeal to Reason*. And it is not without coincidence that when I edited a selection of Carto's own writings, that book was (appropriately enough) also entitled *An Appeal to Reason*.)

Reflecting upon the intense thought and carefully-crafted writing and analysis by Dennis on the big issues of war, capitalism, imperialism and expansion and his opposition thereto—not to mention the interplay of those forces with the spiral of Zionist influence in the wake of the establishment of the state of Israel and the rise of nuclear proliferation—the reader will be astounded at how truly prescient Dennis was, writing more than 50 years ago.

It is no wonder that a host of influential 20th Century personalities relied on Dennis for his insights: from former Ambassador Joseph P. Kennedy (father of President Kennedy) to General Robert Wood and on to famed aviator Charles Lindbergh and such free-thinking historians as William Appleman Williams and Harry Elmer Barnes, among many others who respected the dynamic brain-power of this amazing man.

While one may not agree with everything Dennis had to say—nor would Dennis have demanded this—it is impossible to deny that Dennis was a prophet with an articulate capacity to cut to the chase and analyze world affairs in a lively, no-nonsense style. His words are a clarion call for a global offensive against Israel's nuclear Golem and the imperial madness that is being pursued by the United States in order to further the Zionist dream of a New World Order—the Jewish Utopia.

What follows then is a distillation of Dennis' most significant commentary as it appeared in the pages of his newsletter . . .

The dynamics of religious wars are hate (of sin) and fear (of the foreign devil). This we have. The American people were never adequately told that World Wars I and II and our Korea fiasco were all religious wars [although] I have been very much alone harping on the religious war nature of World Wars I and II and of the post World War II state of permanent Cold War.

This aspect of America's wars since 1914 has to be seen in the light of history and of analogy with the religious wars of the 17th century and earlier. It was not so obvious in World War I as in World War II. The Kaiser and Emperor Franz Joseph of Austria Hungary had no counterparts of Hitler's Nazism or Mussolini's Fascism or of Russian and Chinese communism today.

World War I was turned into a sort of religious war as a matter of practical necessity in order to sell the American people intervention in that war on the side of the Allies. They could not have been lined up for that war by being told it would be good business for the United States or that it was necessary for American defense.

The Americans had to be told it was a war to end war. That made it for them a religious war. Selling World War II to the American people as a religious war was rendered easy by Hitler and his "ism."

Before each of the last two world wars and before the next one, Americans have had the delusion that foreign devils can be prevented or deterred from doing evil if only we do the right things. The right things are building up a tremendous war potential and constantly denouncing the foreign devils for being what they are and doing what they do. When these delusions prove wrong and when the foreign devil refuses to comply with one of our ultimatums, as did the Japanese before Pearl Harbor, and when the foreign devil at last strikes, as at Pearl Harbor, then the American ideology dictates, as up to that point, what action we, as a nation, must take.

The roadblock to debate is that almost no one of stature with a career or a livelihood to worry about is willing to risk it by telling the American or British people that they made a mistake by fighting two world wars which most of them still think they won.

To say anything like this is to invite the charge of defending the German devils and of arguing that it was not worthwhile to save the world from German conquest and domination. The answer is that the results of fighting to save the world from one devil have been far worse than would have been letting the Germans and the Russians fight it out or of letting the Chinese and the Japanese do likewise.

The answer is that there never was and there never will be just one devil from whom the world is to be saved by crusaders who, by defeating this one devil, can usher in the Millennium.

Non-interventionist America was a great success in the 19th century. An interventionist America has been a failure in world affairs since World War I. Since World War II, the U.S. has bitten off more than it can chew.

The idea that the British, the Germans or the Americans could, in the 20th century, repeat the Roman Empire of two millennia earlier was widely heralded in this country and the Western world. But it was always absurdly unrealistic.

World unification under any one formula seems every day less and less possible. Law and force offer no formula for world peace. More tolerance is the only constructive approach to the war problem. War is becoming unacceptable by reason of nuclear weapons. Nuclear war can only be averted by appeal to reason and self-interest.

What is U.S. foreign policy or Mideast policy? It is intervention with force and money in every major foreign crisis or conflict in the name of abstractions like collective security, the world rule of law, defense, and the United Nations.

The United Nations are not united. Retaliatory co-annihilation is not defense. An interventionist policy is unpredictable and uncontrollable. Intervention can't succeed. Only non-intervention and playing a balance of power game could serve the United States.

The U.S. invented nuclear weapons and launched nuclear war ... our contribution to the decline of the west. Therefore, the U.S. must prevent nuclear war by deterring those with nuclear weapons from using them. Absurd! We predict, once the atomic trigger is pulled, total war is on.

A non-interventionist or a neutrality policy, now so often miscalled an isolationist policy, gives a nation like the U.S. far more initiative and power to shape events and determine results than our present policy of unlimited and unpredictable intervention.

Thanks to 40 years of American world meddling since 1917, the world is now in a bigger mess than ever. American intervention with money or force creates a situation or balance of forces which can only be maintained with continued and often increasing deployment of American force and money.

The latest in the international situation is the passing of the buck of defense to the United States by the British as well as by the Israelis. American foreign policy of intervention everywhere serves well only one major purpose, that of maintaining full employment through inflation and maximum spending by our government.

Expert lawyering or advocacy with words for any one side whether for a nation in the world contest or for a pressure group or movement, domestically, will not contribute to peace or better relations and stabili-

ty. Internationalism, universalism and one worldism are all unrealistic and dangerous concepts or tools of thought. American universalism or internationalism is phony.

We [can] respect any sincere and consistent believer in and crusader for his particular cult of one worldism or universalism, be it religious, political or otherwise, ideologically or operationally, provided he does not propose to put over his one world order by the sword, as did the Christian Crusaders of yore and so many other brands of historical crackpots, or religious fanatics.

But to have American southerners—now as in the past, against racial integration or assimilation—preach internationalism, one worldism, the world rule of one law, and a mushy sort of universalism, well, that really nauseates any rational person.

The same goes for the leaders and voices of organized labor, all professing the deepest attachment to the values and norms of a one world internationalism or universalism, but all opposed to lowering our immigration barriers so as to allow our labor market to be flooded with millions of cheap workers from the colored world.

The organized labor internationalist is a phony just like the southern internationalist and one worlder who is against integration but who would have U.S. forces stationed all over the planet to enforce the world rule of law, while he is now flouting or denying the decision of our Supreme Court on integration.

When the liberals and internationalists were crusading for our entry into an anti-Nazi war, were they any less extremists than are the now so-called conservatives who are preaching anti-communism? The Revisionists are not and never were extremists. The extremist label should usually be applied to those in the war party.

The most extreme factor now operative and to be feared is war, including preparations for war.

War has progressively been becoming a more extreme factor since the middle of the 19th Century. War rolled the national debt up from \$43 billion in 1940 to \$279 billion in 1945. The Cold War has rolled it up to over \$300 billion at present.

Can the extremism of war be successfully met with moderation? Must one extremism always be met with another extremism?

[John F.] Kennedy seems to be more of a moderate than an extremist. Unfortunately, extremism, that is to say, some form or type of extremism usually has more mass appeal than a course of moderation. Kennedy is coming under considerable fire or criticism because he is not talking or acting tough enough for the taste of most people. Most people still do not accurately or rationally evaluate the new war factors.

*[This was written on June 7, 1963, just less than six months before John F. Kennedy was killed in Dallas. In fact, Dennis' commentary foreshadowed, in many respects, the subsequent widespread belief that JFK was indeed assassinated precisely because of his refusal to adopt the "tough" line of the Zionists and their Cold Warrior allies who today make up the ruling "neo-conservative" clique at the highest levels of the American government. —MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER.]*

Most of the current criticism of Kennedy is based on his failure to make achievements for the United States or to display what the masses of our people like to think of as world leadership.

The Boobus Americanus or the American hick cannot understand why his country, the winner of World War II, should not now be the world leader and in control of the world situation.

Obviously, neither President Kennedy nor anyone of his spokesmen can tell the Boobus Americanus that America did not win World War II but that Russia and communism, only, thanks to American aid, won the war. And this is something that neither the American conservatives, so-called, nor the American liberals, so-called, are disposed to say openly or publicly. The conservatives talk tough against the foreign devil and against more government at home. This is paradoxical and irrational.

What could be more absurd than the demand of the American conservative for a tougher policy against Communist Russia and China along with less government intervention, control and taxation at home?

What could be more paradoxical than being for war and against socialism? The great weakness of most American conservatives and liberals is their failure or inability to take an operational view of big modern war. They just cannot get it through their thick heads that big modern war has to be socialistic.

The permanent cold war now being carried on must downgrade the white world and upgrade the colored world, something our dumb Southerners [who supported] Woodrow Wilson's war to make the world safe for democracy never saw. DeGaulle sees this and wants to end the futile French war in North Africa.

*[In fact, in 1962 DeGaulle surrendered French control of Algeria—much to Israel's dismay—and a major new Arab republic was born. During the same period DeGaulle began severing his long-time alliance with Israel and his support for Israel's nuclear weapons programs, this at the same time John F. Kennedy was adamantly protesting Israel's drive for nuclear weapons. —MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER.]*

The day of profitable exploitation by the white man of Africa or Asia is now over. From here on, profitable cooperation only is a rational and practical objective.

The idea or ideal of world unity has for over a half century been promoted by our subsidized foundations. It was never supported by history or current events. Today it is more discredited than ever.

The American people were sold two world wars on a general theory which was most irrational and contrary to the logic of past history and which has been continuously and conclusively proved fallacious by events since 1917.

According to this general theory, a war to end war and the world rule of law could enforce peace with justice. As we have so often repeated, the craziest phrase or idea of the 20th century was that of a war to end war. Anyone who thought a war could end war should have been sent to a mental hospital for psychiatric analysis and treatment.

One of the great insanities of America in the 20th century has been prohibitionism: Prohibit alcoholic drinking, prohibit war. If it is sin, it has to be stopped or prohibited.

The big U.S. idea: The world must be unified by force—ours or theirs. This idea is factually and logically all wrong. But is now accepted as a 100 percent American idea. If you want to be a conformist and not a non-conformist, a dissenter or a subversive, security risk, you must subscribe to this wrong idea.

The generation that started reading Mahan on sea power, Kipling on the White Man's Burden and the lesser breeds without the law, and numerous others on America's and Britain's manifest destiny, also began getting subsidies for embracing these ideas.

The subsidies came from British millionaires like Cecil Rhodes and Andrew Carnegie and from American millionaires like John D. Rockefeller. Technological trends and scientific progress were seen to support this "we-or-they-must-rule-the-world" ideology.

World-Unification-by-Force cultists who are against sharing are phonies. These internationalists have a great time denouncing nationalism as selfish, predatory and generally immoral. They are even more violent in their attacks on certain extreme exponents of racism, that is, of a racism other than their own. But they are just as guilty as those whom they attack when it comes to sharing or to setting up a world order based on equality of opportunity and access.

We are prepared to join with fellow Americans in the defense of this country against any invasion by foreigners in search of living space.

But we are indisposed to fight or have Americans fight to protect any other area of people from similar wars or attacks. For such wars, our advice is that we should keep out of them, try to keep them localized and limited, try to avert or to end them by the use of good offices and negotiation with both sides.

We want no part of wars to liberate other peoples. Let them liberate themselves.

We want no part of wars to defend the status quo in other areas.

Government intervention in all phases of life on the home front has been on the rise since World War I. The Negroes on the warpath in the South are exploiting this trend. They are riding the wave of the future, really started by World War I and greatly accelerated by World War II.

The Southerners who are now fighting desperately the rising tide of color were all for the United States getting into World Wars I and II to make the world safe for democracy. They lacked the imagination or intelligence to foresee the consequences of the crusades the United States embarked upon.

[General Douglas MacArthur said:] "Global war has become a Frankenstein, to destroy both sides. No longer is it a weapon of adventure—the short cut to international power. If you lose, you are annihilated. If you win, you stand only to lose. No longer does it possess even the chance of the winner of a duel. It contains now only the germs of double suicide."

The MacArthur approach to war is not pacifist but operationalist, the line we have taken for over three decades.

The dynamics of hate and fear have run the West in two wars. To get America into two world wars, it was necessary to mobilize and utilize the dynamics of hate and fear.

These factors, of course, were always present and operative in the nationalistic wars of the two centuries and a half preceding the 20th century and following the era of the religious wars. But these factors were never, during the two centuries and a half from 1648 to 1900, as important as they have been in the western world during the 20th century. Democracy only came to maturity at the end of the 19th century.

Whipping up mass hate and fear is the easiest and surest way for a political leader in the western world to come to power and to wield power. It is now the approved way to get a country into a war or to keep it in a state of permanent war such as we are in right now.

The west in the 20th century taught Afro-Asians hate, fear. Now they hate and fear white rule—not communism. They never knew White Russian colonialism.

The strength of [Egyptian Pan-Arab leader Gamal] Nasser today is that he has the rising tide of anti-colonialism or of hate and fear of the white intruders in Africa and Asia to ride.

No political leader in Africa or Asia can have a better asset than to be disliked or denounced by us Americans. That we are "agin" communism is communism's greatest asset in Africa and Asia. The fact we are

"for" a local ruler or regime in Africa or Asia is the worst liability for that ruler or regime.

The world minority of whites should have the brains to understand that exploiting or trying to exploit and use the dynamics of hate and fear never was and never will be good business for a privileged "have" minority. The dynamics of hate and fear can, in the long run, only prove fatal for the minority. The white West, or the haves, are the minority.

Permanent Mideast crisis has great headline news value for policy. How could our power elite in Washington get from 40 to 50 billion dollars a year for defense spending and foreign aid if they did not have war-crisis headlines from the Mideast and other areas in our papers most of the time? It is wonderful having a "colored world Hitler" who is nowhere near so dangerous or powerful as was Adolf.

The end result is certain. Time, numbers and space are with the colored world. They are with the Muslim nationalists and against the Israeli nationalists. What the colored world has lacked has been unity and dynamism for war on the whites.

Well, Israel is contributing to the unification and activation of the colored world for war against the colonial and other outsiders.

The [Russians] can't control but will aid and encourage Afrasians versus the U.S.-Israel. Our patriots and fanatical "antis" who want to bear the White Man's Burden over Asia and Africa now that the Europeans are being driven out are naive to suppose that Moscow controls or directs every trouble-making power factor or behavior pattern now giving Uncle Sam, the UN, the western colonial powers or Israel a headache. That is nonsense. It is one thing to aid and encourage a trouble maker and to profit from his operations. It is another to control or direct him.

American, western—and, apparently, recent Israeli policy and action—have been proceeding on the irrational premise that the coloreds only respect force, wherefore, their white opponents have only to mobilize enough force against the coloreds. What makes this basic premise about force and the coloreds so asinine is simple arithmetic.

The white colonial powers and the Israelis, certainly, can never achieve ultimate and decisive force superiority over the colored world and the vast areas it populates. The western or white world, however, if it were guided by operational rationalism and calculation instead of mystical legalism, moralism and traditionalism, could easily formulate and work out propositions or deals with the colored world mutually advantageous to both or to all concerned. This is our "constructive" word.

Only a return to neutrality, as counseled in Washington's Farewell Address, could really ensure against our government starting and fighting a third world war against overwhelming numerical odds.

Only the substitution of diplomacy for trying to play God or world policeman can provide an operationally practical alternative to total all-out war, if some day, some wild man, somewhere goes too far.

Only rational operationalism and the logic of enlightened national self-interest instead of obeying the imperatives of legalistic, moralistic and traditionalistic absolutes can avert World War III and with it, possibly, the extermination of most of the human race.

As war in the Mideast is stepped up, the U.S. is going to have to send hundreds of thousands, and, eventually, possibly, millions of American soldiers into that area to protect the oil wells and the thousands-of-miles-long pipelines carrying oil to the Mediterranean for export to the Europeans who must depend on it. The American people, of course, will not be told that American troops must be sent to the Mideast to protect the oil stakes. They will be told American intervention in that area is necessary to defend America by stopping communist aggression.

*[Although Dennis wrote this in 1955—at the height of the Cold War—his remarks remain valid. Today, the "communist" enemy has been replaced by the "Islamofascist" enemy and by "Middle East dictators with weapons of mass destruction."—MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER.]*

If the colored world nationalist leaders can force the U.S. to deploy in perpetuity millions of American soldiers over the colored world to stop communist sin *for*; in today's paradigm, "Islamofascist" sin—MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER], what have those leaders to worry about? The more natives American or foreign troops kill, the better for the long run interests of native nationalisms now on the warpath against outsiders.

How can the U.S. ever hope to pressure peoples living so near the margin of bare subsistence? The pressure will be only on the American taxpayers and conscripts for the wars of perpetual foreign intervention with no loot pay-off.

Hollywood couldn't have picked a more fitting war stage than Palestine. In this century we have gone forward to nuclear war and backward to holy war. This is the century of religious wars.

For the opening of the third great religious war of one lifetime, no area could be more appropriate than the Holy Land, the birth place of two, if not of three, of the world's truly great religions, Judaism, Christianity and Islam.

The staging and casting are superb and logical. Zion is the subject of Torah, Prophets, Psalms, Lamentations and many of the great classics of history like those of Joseph and Mafmonides. It is the chosen land of the chosen people. It is under the special personal care of God, or rather, Yahweh, the God of Israel.

Now Uncle Sam has taken over. Of course, Allah is in the other

camp, that of the Arabs. Yahweh helped the children of Israel take over the Promised Land more than once in the past four thousand years. But he never stopped their several expulsions and dispersions. This is what Uncle Sam must do in the future.

For reasons which we, like the theologians, are unable to give, Yahweh allowed the Chosen People to be driven out of the Chosen Land more than once. But Uncle Sam cannot permit anything like that to happen to the new Israel.

Uncle Sam is no defeatist. He does not put up with war, sin or aggression. He fights wars to end war. He is a perfectionist.

The believers in the great religions with a Messianic Promise used to wait and pray for the coming of the Messiah and the dawn of the Millennium. Americans, however, today must not just wait and pray for the Millennium; they must fare forth and fight for it—all over the planet. This is the new internationalism.

God never stopped war or evil in all history as Uncle Sam now must do. We do know Uncle Sam is committed to not allowing war or aggression to happen without getting in to stop war. He cannot allow the Chosen People to be driven out of Israel as they were, more than once, in the past. How fitting to have World War III start in the Holy Land.

What will be the nature, the extent, the duration and the end results of America's third war in one lifetime to end war and to stop evil?

Well, it is going to be interesting to watch the American casualties pile up in the Mideast as Uncle Sam tries to stop what Yahweh did not stop in the distant past. And it is going to be even more interesting to follow American mass reactions to the killed and wounded notices from the Crusade in the Holy Land.

America's contribution to religious war in the 20th century [was] mono-diabolism [i.e. the designation of a single "devil" enemy]. Now that Uncle Sam has taken over and is trying to do a job Yahweh never did, Uncle Sam can never admit any imputation of sin or evil against one of his allies or proteges.

One "ism" has to get security clearance. The other has to be branded as subversive. It won't be long now until Judaism and Islam will be up for security rating in the permanent war.

*[Dennis clearly saw that—ultimately—in the United States, Judaism would be given security clearance. Not so with Islam. Dennis saw it coming.—MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER.]*

Nowadays, when Uncle Sam gets into a war, he resolves quite simply and decisively the whole issue of sin or as to who and what are good or right and who and what are evil and wrong. Sin is always and only on the side of the enemy. This was settled by Nuremberg and other war

crimes trials. There is just one devil that is against Uncle Sam or not with him. *[And George W. Bush did say it: "Either you are with us or you are with the terrorists."—MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER.]*

The build-up of World War III goes on in the Mideast over Israel, oil, western colonialisms v. colored world nationalisms and the rationalization that the contest is one between the free world and communism. Israel and our western, colonial powers are our bulwark against communism and the colored world. This pattern is what Sir Norman Angell called in the April 15 (1956) *London Times*: "The Suicide of the West."

In the 20th century religious war pattern of the suicide of the West, the West is crusading, inflating and "technologizing" itself to death.

It is ending itself trying to end war.

It is preparing with nuclear fission weapons to render the world uninhabitable by way of trying to make the world safe for democracy. The leitmotif is the idea that foreign sin and devils cannot be lived with but must be wiped out.

Well, if man's know-how cannot end war or sin, it can now end the human race. We now have an infinite potential for annihilation. How long can our idealists hold in check their impulse to do good by pulling the global annihilation trigger?

If only we did not have nuclear fission and so much know-how, the current wave of madness might result in nothing worse than the bloody futilities of the Crusades or the religious wars of the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries.

The German ex-Nazi military men, technicians and capitalists are quietly moving [into the Arab world] to cooperate and assimilate. If this does not make monkeys of people in America and Britain who fell for World War II propaganda about German "racism," we don't know what could! If the Germans now gang up with [Russia] and the colored world anti-white nationalists, whom will the British and the French find to sign up for their third Holy war?

Is the answer: "Just the U.S. and Israel?" If it is, the cards will be heavily stacked against the third Anglo-American crusade.

*[Dennis did not know at that point that France would break its alliance with Israel or that, in the period prior to the the second U.S. war against Iraq, France would emerge as an ally with Germany and Russia against the United States and Britain and Israel. As we shall see, Dennis also noted Russia's capacity to exploit Third World tensions with the United States and, likewise, foreshadowed Russia's defeat after its invasion of Afghanistan.—MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER.]*

Russia has 21 million Muslims or over ten percent of its population, mostly concentrated in areas from which Russia gets most of its oil. The

idea that Russian communists can convert to communism and control from Moscow the 200 million natives of Africa and the thirteen or fourteen hundred millions of Asia seems to us too silly to merit serious consideration. But Russia, as the only great power besides the U.S., can profit from the revolt of the colored world against the western powers.

The new religious war rationalization is to call it law enforcement. Attempts at an unattainable world rule of one law insure permanent religious war, inflation, and socialism. About the only subject of general agreement among the shapers of American opinion and policy today, so far as war and power politics—inter- or intra-national—are concerned, is that there must be no return to neutralism.

Most of the rightists, criticizing the Supreme Court's desegregation decision and the use of federal armed force to enforce it, are, inconsistently and amusingly enough, all for American world leadership, American intervention, and American liberation by force of the people enslaved by the red devils of the Kremlin.

The Kremlin Kommunist Kommissars are now making out their former peerless leader and our noble war ally Stalin to have been a devil, a monster and guilty of all sorts of crimes or sin. As to Stalin, the Kremlin communists are following the line of the American anti-communists. The American anti-communists are following the Kremlin communist line.

This is really funny. But it is significant. The point being proved is that our allies under Stalin's successful and victorious leadership, in partnership with us, were just as big and just as bad devils as the Nazis and the Fascists. Stalin's sins were operational inevitables of communism.

**T**he biggest crime of the 20th century may turn out to be the eventual extinction of the human race by nuclear radiation in a war fought with the weapons which we, peace-loving, good Americans are now having our scientists perfect. We are developing these weapons to end war, communism and sin on this planet and thereby usher in the Millennium.

*[Do you marvel at the prescience—surely you must—of this one-and-only Lawrence Dennis as I do? Imagine what our world would be like if people had paid heed to his warnings so many years ago when he first put these ideas in writing.—MCP]*

## Hardly the last word . . .

### Reflecting on Thirty Years of Speaking Out: It's a Dirty Job—But Someone Has to Do It

**S**ome years ago I happened to be going through some boxes of papers and other artifacts from my childhood and came across a single sheet of tablet paper containing a story I had written when I was roughly five or six years old.

This may well have been the first story that I ever put on paper. It detailed an account of "Jack and Jackie" riding down the street and a guy named "Lee" shooting Jack, much to Jackie's dismay. This, of course, was a description of the assassination of President John F. Kennedy, although, as I know now, Lee had nothing to do with that crime.

Little did I know when I wrote that piece that some 30 years later I would write a full-length book on the topic or that in the period that followed I would produce nearly a dozen other books—and as this is written, I actually have several books in the works. This, of course, not to mention all of the other writings I have put forth in a variety of venues.

When I was in high school, I now find, referring back to my old yearbooks, that a number of my friends, in inscribing those yearbooks, predicted that I would one day publish "a book." They based those assertions or assumptions on the fact that I did have a well-known history of cranking out short stories and extended writings in which I placed my friends and myself in wildly exaggerated, even satirical, stories of excitement and intrigue: accounts of ship disasters, floods, earthquakes, riots and other form of chaos.

So in predicting that I would one day be a writer, my friends were absolutely right, although at that time, even if I did ever think that I would one day write a book (and I really can't recall actually thinking at the time that I would) I really don't think that I would have imagined that I would ultimately have written the politically-charged and intensely inflammatory volumes that have been the product of my labors.

In those days, to the extent I thought about my future at all, I had the idea that I was going to be a lawyer. While my real interest was filmmaking—I think I had the talent to write and direct and even act—I was smart enough to know that a nice little Goy from the hills of Pennsylvania would have a tough time making it in Jewish-controlled Hollywood (and by that point, I was well enough aware of the Jewish domination of that industry to realize that it would be a tough go). So my fallback was the law (but even that realm has a certain Jewish coloration, as we all know too well, to say the least).

In any case, ultimately, I came to recognize the fact that—whatever my ambitions in the legal arena—I had developed a series of political

views that, if publicly enunciated or otherwise known, could prove fatal to the career of any attorney who would dare to express them. As such, having had a brief opportunity to write for *The Spotlight* newspaper before going to law school, I finally saw that the door for me to continue to express my “controversial” points of view was through the venue of writing. And so it was that I became a writer.

Always having appreciated the good words and support of the readers of *The Spotlight* and then *American Free Press*, and next finding that—on an international level—there were many other good people who found my work to their liking, I have to say that it’s been quite interesting and very much personally rewarding, although not even close to being as lucrative as a thriving law practice or even writing for the Jewish-controlled publishing houses. But the fact is that I do have the opportunity to write the truth and to know that those who like my work do so because they know that I am dedicated to the truth.

Once, when I was lecturing in Malaysia, a member of my audience asked the pointed question, more or less in these terms: “Why is it that the Jewish interests haven’t silenced you by this point?” I had never really been asked that question, but my answer came instantly and was, I thought, especially notable and succinct. I said: “Well, President George W. Bush often suggests that he and those who share his worldview are on God’s side. Well, as far as I am concerned, I am on God’s side and I have His protection.” And you know what? I believe that.

Over the years, I will admit—as I once noted to my good friend, journalist and broadcaster Mark Glenn—I have occasionally wondered if I was doing the right thing and questioned whether I was on the right side, considering all of the terrible things that have been said about me and my friends and associates who share my point of view. But then I have looked at “the other side” and noted the venal, violent and vicious nature of their worldview and the crimes that they have committed both in America and Occupied Palestine and around the globe and I could not help but conclude that I was indeed on “the right side.” I have no doubt about it.

So I’ve had a lot to say in the past and expect to continue saying a lot in the future and this volume has just been my latest contribution to my published record.

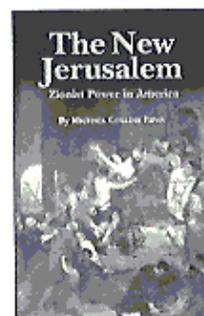
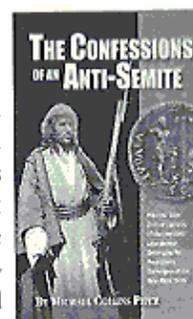
And as I said at the outset, I hope what I have presented here proves to be valuable research and resource material for other folks who want to speak out and make their voices heard.

It’s a dirty job, as they say, but somebody has to do it!

—MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER

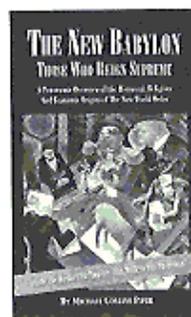
## More from Michael Collins Piper . . .

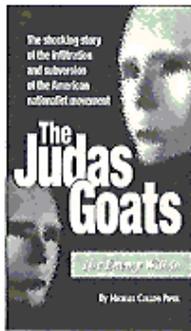
**THE CONFESSIONS OF AN ANTI-SEMITE.** Michael Collins Piper tackles one of the most-talked-about subjects in history: the phenomenon of anti-Semitism. Often called an “anti-Semite” by his critics, Piper candidly address the charge and proceeds to examine the history of anti-Semitism—and its causes. In no uncertain terms, Piper raises such questions (and answers them): Are the Jews really Jews? What about the Holocaust? Are the Jews a superior race? What’s the truth about Islam? Why are big name patriots afraid to discuss the origins of the New World Order? Is there any real difference between Zionism and Judaism? Piper tops off the work with a wide-ranging array of fascinating anecdotes about his own often-amazing experiences traveling around the world and confronting the problem of anti-Semitism. Many readers say it’s Piper’s best work yet.



**THE NEW JERUSALEM.** Unlike any other resource book available anywhere today—guaranteed—here are the solid facts and figures—taken from Jewish and Zionist sources—which demonstrate the extraordinary level of wealth and power accumulated in the hands of the American Jewish community. While there are many books on “the Israeli lobby” and on Zionism, this is the only book that dares to delve into the stunning statistics that reveal the hard truth about where the source of power lies in America today. Includes an eye-opening summary of some 200 little-known, immensely wealthy Zionist families

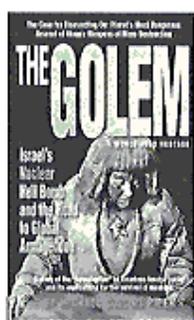
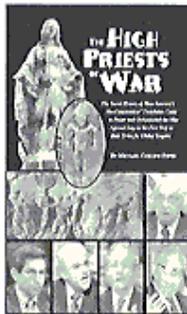
**THE NEW BABYLON.** A Panoramic Overview of the Historical, Religious and Economic Origins of the New World Order. The first book ever to document, from the beginning, the truth about this geopolitical phenomenon. Explains in no uncertain terms the long-suppressed origins of the New World Order and the global engine of tyranny rooted in the financial empire of the Rothschild Dynasty. Examining the New World Order’s philosophical roots in Jewish teachings spawned in ancient Babylon and explores the manner in which followers of the Jewish Talmud rose to the highest levels in finance. Today, with the Rothschild network firmly entrenched on American soil, the United States has emerged as “The New Babylon” from which these modern-day Pharisees are working to set in place a global hegemon many call the New World Order.





**THE JUDAS GOATS.** The Infiltration & Subversion of the American Nationalist Movement. Demonstrates how paid agents, working on behalf of the Zionist cause and for the interests of the Rothschild empire, infiltrated and subverted American nationalist groups. A fact-filled and colorful historical overview of the intrigues of the infamous ADL; the corruption of the FBI and the CIA by Zionist elements; evidence pointing toward Israeli involvement in the Oklahoma bombing; the strange story of how Trotskyite elements seized command of the "conservative" movement and played a role in manipulating Sen. Joe McCarthy; a study of the secret powers behind Rupert Murdoch' empire and much, much more.

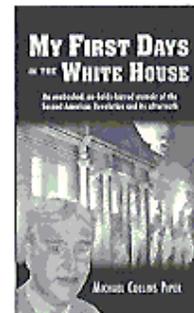
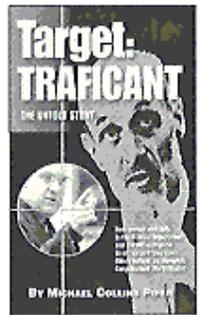
**THE HIGH PRIESTS OF WAR.** The secret history of how America's "neo-conservative" Trotskyites came to power and orchestrated the war against Iraq as the first step in their drive for Global Empire, the so-called New World Order. The first-ever book on the role of the "neo-cons" in sparking the debacle in Iraq and still the only book that tells the entire story—no holds-barred. Translated into a variety of languages, and acclaimed as the one book that explains the "who, what, when, where, why and how" of the tragic involvement of the United States in Iraq. This fast-paced, carefully-documented volume helped spread the word about the REAL reason for the Iraq war and how it is all part of a grand design that is being suppressed by the Controlled Media. An extensive annotated photo section shows who these neo-cons are and the role they play in the grand scheme to remake the world.



**THE GOLEM.** Israel's Nuclear Hell Bomb and the Road to Global Armageddon. Michael Collins Piper pulls no punches in asserting Israel's nuclear weapons pushing civilization toward destruction and that this un-controlled arsenal has left the world held hostage. Explains the danger the planet faces as a consequence of American collaboration with nuclear-armed Israel, a nation with an open historical record of hostility to other peoples, based on Jewish religious teachings that are the philosophy upon which Israel has worked to construct an atomic arsenal—its Golem—the foundation of its national security strategy. Demonstrates that America's international

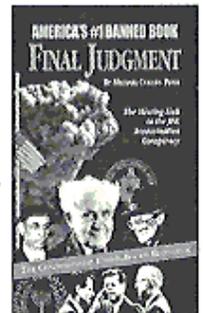
policy has been hijacked by well-beeled supporters of Israel who—in combination with a mass media dominated by Jewish financial interests—have become the masters of America's destiny and that of mankind itself. Piper calls this phenomenon "the 'Israelization' of American foreign policy." A mammoth record of indisputable facts pointing toward the unmistakable conclusion: That the world must ensure Israel's Golem is dismantled.

**TARGET: TRAFICANT.** The outrageous inside story of how the Justice Department, the Israeli lobby and the mass media conspired to set up and take down Congressman Jim Traficant. Michael Collins Piper—whom Traficant said was the only journalist to tell his story truthfully from the beginning—sembled this eye-opening expose of the campaign to destroy the no-nonsense populist congressman, the most outrageous hit-and-run operation ever orchestrated against an American public official. Dissects the intrigues of the Justice Department and demonstrates beyond doubt that the congressman was absolutely innocent of all charges and that, the entire criminal case against him was fabricated through and through.



**MY FIRST DAYS IN THE WHITE HOUSE** Many of Michael Collins Piper's more serious friends told him: "Don't publish this book. Your readers are used to your non-fiction writings. If you publish this novel, nobody will ever take you seriously again." Piper defied his friends and published this tongue-in-cheek—but still deadly serious—"memoir" in which Piper describes how a military coup against the corrupt George W. Bush catapulted Piper into the White House and of the amazing revolutionary populist reforms Piper and his fellow revolutionaries accomplished. Often humorous in tone, but nonetheless politically-charged and a defiant enunciation of uncomfortable facts about the realities of American political life, this work tackles the big issues no-holds-barred: You may be shocked. You may be amused. You may vow to never read anything by Piper again. But this book will make you think about American affairs as never before.

**FINAL JUDGMENT.** Michael Collins Piper's most famous work, now being readied for an expanded, up-dated Seventh Edition. Some 50,000 copies of previous editions are in circulation here and around the world, documenting that JFK's obstinate efforts to prevent Israel from building nuclear weapons of mass destruction played a key role in the conspiracy behind JFK's assassination. Yes, elements of the CIA and organized crime were involved in the JFK conspiracy, but the role of Israel's intelligence agency, the Mossad, was the long-suppressed "missing link" that was finally unveiled in this titanic work.



For more on the availability of these works by Michael Collins Piper, call AMERICAN FREE PRESS at 1-888-699-6397 or write: AMERICAN FREE PRESS, 645 Pennsylvania Avenue SE, #100, Washington, DC 20003. See the website at [americanfreepress.net](http://americanfreepress.net).

## THIS IS MICHAEL COLLINS PIPER . . .

There's no doubt about it—Michael Collins Piper is one of the Israeli lobby's primary targets today . . .

Michael Collins Piper is truly the author the Israeli lobby loves to hate. Repeatedly attacked over the years by propagandists for Israel, Piper is undaunted, despite the fact his life was threatened by Irv Rubin, violent leader of the terrorist Jewish Defense League. Once, after discovering a wiretap on his telephone, Piper noted wryly, "The Vatican didn't put that wiretap there."

In the style of his combative, colorful great-great grandfather, famed bridge builder "Colonel" John Piper—surrogate father and early business partner of industrial giant Andrew Carnegie—the outspoken author relishes any opportunity to confront his many critics, although they refuse to debate him.

Like his ancestor, Piper is a bridge builder in his own way: In recent years, he has lectured around the globe in places as diverse as Abu Dhabi in the United Arab Emirates; Moscow, Russia; Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia; Tokyo, Japan; Tehran, Iran and across Canada. Police-state-minded advocates of war and imperialism have been disturbed at Piper's energetic efforts to forge links of understanding among peoples of all creeds and colors.

A lover of dogs, cats and all animals and an unapologetic old-style American progressive in the LaFollette-Wheeler tradition, Piper rejects the labels of "liberal" and "conservative" as being archaic, artificial and divisive, manipulative media buzzwords designed to suppress popular dissent and free inquiry. On one occasion Piper was offered a lucrative assignment in a covert intelligence operation in Africa, but turned it down, preferring his independence—a position in keeping with his ethnic heritage: another of Piper's great-great grandfathers was a full-blooded American Indian.

Sourcing much of his writing from his library of some 10,000 volumes—including many rare works—Piper is a contributor to *American Free Press*, the Washington-based national weekly, and the historical journal, *The Barnes Review*. One media critic hailed Piper as one of the top 25 best writers on the Internet. In 2006 Piper began regular Internet broadcasting. He can be heard at [michaelcollinspiper.podbean.com](http://michaelcollinspiper.podbean.com) and at [republicbroadcasting.org](http://republicbroadcasting.org). His work can also be found at [michaelcollinspiper.com](http://michaelcollinspiper.com).

Throughout his career, Piper has led the way on several major stories. In 1987, he was *the first* to expose the Justice Department frame-up of Pennsylvania State Treasurer Budd Dwyer that led to Dwyer's shocking public suicide. Piper was also *the first* to expose San Francisco-based Roy Bullock as an operative for the Anti-Defamation League (ADL), a conduit for Israel's Mossad, involved in illegal spying on American citizens. This was *seven years* before *The New York Times* confirmed Bullock's ADL link. *The ADL will never forgive Piper for his pivotal front-line role in unmasking Bullock.*

Piper was the *only* journalist to dare to assert that the Oklahoma City bombing was a Mossad "false flag" operation aimed at implicating Saddam Hussein—a scheme derailed by U.S. investigators who rejected Israel's machinations, opting instead for another "lone nut" cover-up. Piper's pioneering work on Israel's role in 9-11 has been echoed by truth seekers and damned by defenders of Israel for its accuracy.

